

THE BOOK  
OF  
Common Prayer  
AND  
ADMINISTRATION  
Of the  
Sacraments,  
AND OTHER  
RITES and CEREMONIES  
of the CHURCH,  
According to the use of the  
Church of England:  
Together with the  
*PSALTER* or *PSALMS*  
OF  
DAVID,  
Pointed as they are to be Sung or Said in  
CHURCHES.

---

CAMBRIDGE,  
Printed by JOHN HAYES, Printer to the Univerſity,  
M.DC.LXXVI.

## ¶ *The Contents of this Book.*

- 1 **T**He Acts for the Uniformity of Common Prayer.
- 2 The Preface.
- 3 Concerning the Service of the Church.
- 4 Concerning Ceremonies.
- 5 The Order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.
- 6 The Order how the rest of the holy Scripture is appointed to be read.
- 7 A Table of proper Lessons and Psalms.
- 8 Tables and Rules for the Feasts and Fasts throughout the whole year
- 9 The Kalendar with the Table of Lessons.
- 10 The Order for Morning Prayer.
- 11 The Order for Evening Prayer.
- 12 The Creed of S. *Athanasius*.
- 13 The Litany.
- 14 Prayers and Thanksgivings upon several occasions.
- 15 The Collects, Epistles, and gospels, to be used at the Ministration of the holy Communion throughout the year.
- 16 The Order of the Ministration of the holy Communion.
- 17 The Order of Baptism, both publick and private
- 18 The Order of Baptism of such as are of riper years.
- 19 The Catechism, with the Order for Confirmation of children.
- 20 The Form of Solemnization of Matrimony.
- 21 Visitation of the Sick, and Communion of the Sick.
- 22 The Order for the Burial of the Dead.
- 23 Thanksgiving for Women after Child-bearing.
- 24 A Commination, or denouncing of Gods anger and judgements against Sinners.
- 25 The Psalter.
- 26 The Order of Prayers to be used at Sea.
- 27 A Form of Prayer for the fifth day of *NOVEMBER*.
- 28 A Form of Prayer for the thirtieth day of *JANUARY*.
- 29 A Form of Prayer for the nine and twentieth day of *MAY*.



❦ *An Act for the Uniformity of Common Prayer, and Service in the Church, and  
Administration of the Sacraments, Primo Elizabethæ.*



Here at the death of our late Sovereign Lord King Edward the Sixth, there remained one uniform order of Common Service, and prayer, and of the Administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies in the Church of England, which was set forth in one Book, intituled, *The Book of Common Prayer, and Administration of Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies in the Church of England*, Authorized by Act of Parliament holden in the fifth and sixth years of our said late Sovereign Lord King Edward the Sixth, intituled, *An Act for the Uniformity of Common Prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments*; The which was repealed, and taken away by Act of Parliament, in the first year of the Reign of our late Sovereign Lady Queen Mary, to the great decay of the due honour of God, and discomfort to the professors of the truth of Christs Religion.

Be it therefore enacted by the Authority of this present Parliament, That the said Statute of Repeal, and every thing therein contained, onely concerning the said Book, and the Service, administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies contained or appointed in, or by the said Book, shall be void and of none effect, from and after the Feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming; and that the said Book, with the order of Service, and of the Administration of Sacraments, Rites and Ceremonies, with the alterations and additions therein added and appointed by this Statute, shall stand, and be from, and after the said Feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist, in full force and effect, according to the tenour and effect of this Statute: Any thing in the aforesaid Statute of Repeal to the contrary notwithstanding.

And further be it enacted by the Queens Highness, with the assent of the Lords and Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the Authority of the same, That all and singular Ministers in any Cathedral, or Parish-Church, or other place, within this Realm of England, Wales, and the marches of the same, or other the Queens Dominions, shall from and after the Feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist next coming be bounden to say and use the Mattens, Evening-song, celebration of the Lords Supper, and Administration of each of the Sacraments, and all other Common and open Prayer, in such order and form as is mentioned in the said Book, to Authorized by Parliament in the said fifth and sixth years of the Reign of King Edward the Sixth; with one alteration, or addition of certain Lessons to be used on every Sunday in the year, and the form of the Litany altered, and corrected, and two sentences onely added in the delivery of the Sacrament to the Communicants, and none other, or otherwise: and, That if any manner of Parson, Vicar, or other whatsoever Minister, that ought or should sing, or say Common Prayer mentioned in the said Book, or minister the Sacraments, from, and after the Feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist next coming, refuse to use the said Common Prayer, or to minister the Sacraments in such Cathedral, or Parish Church, or other place, as he should use to minister the same, in such order and form, as they be mentioned, and set forth in the said Book, or shall wilfully, or obstinately standing in the same, use any other Rite, Ceremony, Order, Form, or Manner of Celebrating of the Lords Supper openly, or privately, or Mattens, Evening-song, Administration of the Sacraments, or other open Prayers, than is mentioned, and set forth in the said Book; (*Open Prayer in, and through this Act, is meant that Prayer, which is for other to come unto, or hear, either in Common Churches, or private Chappels, or Oratories commonly called the Service of the Church*) or shall preach, declare, or speak any thing in the derogation, or depraving of the said Book, or any thing therein contained, or of any part thereof, and shall be thereof lawfully convicted, according to the laws of this Realm, by verdict of twelve men, or by his own confession, or by the notorious evidence of the fact; he shall lose, and forfeit to the Queens Highness Her Heirs, and Successors, for his first offence, the profit of all his Spiritual Benefices or Promotions, coming, or arising in one whole year next after this conviction: And also that the person so convicted shall suffer imprisonment by the space of six months without Bail or Mainprize: And if any such person, once convicted of any offence concerning the premises, shall after his first conviction, offend, and be thereof in form aforesaid lawfully convicted; That then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment by the space of one whole year, and also shall therefore be deprived *ipso facto* of all his Spiritual Promotions; and That it shall be lawful to all Patrons or Donors of all and singular the same Spiritual Promotions, or any of them to present, or collate to the same, as though the person and persons so offending were dead: And, That, if any such person or persons after he shall be twice convicted in form aforesaid, shall offend against any of the premises the third time, and shall be thereof, in form aforesaid, lawfully convicted; That then the person so offending, and convicted the third time shall be deprived *ipso facto* of all his Spiritual Promotions, and also shall suffer imprisonment during his life: And if the person, that shall offend, and be convicted in form aforesaid, concerning any of the premises, shall not be Beneficed, nor have any Spiritual Promotion; That then the same person, so offending, and convicted, shall for the first offence suffer imprisonment during one whole year next after his said conviction, without Bail or Mainprize: And if any such person not having any Spiritual Promotion, after his first conviction, shall offend in any thing concerning the premises, and shall in form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted; That then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment during his life.

And it is Ordained, and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any person, or persons whatsoever, after the said Feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist next coming shall in any Enterludes, Plays, Songs, Rhimes or by other open words declare, or speak any thing in the derogation, depraving, or despising of the same Book, or of any thing therein contained, or any part thereof, or shall by open fact, deed, or by open threatening compel or cause, or otherwise procure, or maintain any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister in any Cathedral, or Parish-Church, or in Chappell, or in any other place, to sing, or say any Common, or open Prayer, or to minister any Sacrament otherwise, or in any other manner, and form then is mentioned in the said Book; or that by any of the said means shall unlawfully interrupt, or let any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister in any Cathedral, or Parish-Church, Chappell, or any other place to sing, or say, Common and open Prayer, or to minister the Sacraments or any of them, in such manner and form, as is mentioned in the said Book; That then every such person, being thereof lawfully convicted in form above said, shall forfeit to the Queen our Sovereign Lady, her Heirs, and Successors for the first offence an hundred marks: And if any person or persons, being once convicted of any such offence, offend again any of the last recited offences, and shall in form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted; That then the same person, so offending and convicted, shall for the second offence forfeit to the Queen our Sovereign Lady, her Heirs, and Successors four hundred marks: And if any person, after he in form aforesaid shall have been twice convicted of any offence concerning any of the last recited offences, shall offend the third time, and be thereof in form aforesaid lawfully convicted; That then every person so offending and convicted, shall for his third offence forfeit to our Sovereign Lady the Queen all his Goods and Chattels, and shall suffer imprisonment during his life: And if any person or persons, that for his first offence con-

## An Act for Uniformity of Common Prayers.

cerning the premisses, shall be convicted in form aforesaid, do not pay the sum to be paid by virtue of his conviction, in such manner and firm, as the same ought to be paid, within six weeks next after his conviction; That then every person so convicted, and so not paying the same, shall for the same first offence, in stead of the said sum, suffer imprisonment by the space of six moneths without Bail or Mainprize: And if any person, or persons, that for his second offence concerning the premisses shall be convicted in form aforesaid, do not pay the said sum to be paid by virtue of his conviction, and this statute, in such manner and form, as the same ought to be paid, within six weeks next after his said second conviction; That then every person so convicted, and not for paying the same, shall for the same second offence, in stead of the said sum, suffer imprisonment during twelve moneths without Bail or Mainprize: and, That from and after the said Feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist next coming, all, and every person and persons, inhabiting within this Realm, or any other the Queens Majesties Dominions, shall diligently, and faithfully having no lawful, or reasonable excuse to be absent, endeavour themselves to resort to their Parish-Church, or Chappel accustomed, or upon reasonable let thereof, to some usual place, where Common Prayer, and such Service of God shall be used in such time of let, upon every Sunday, and other days ordained and used to be kept as holy days, and then, and there to abide orderly and soberly, during the time of the Common Prayer, Preachings, or other Service of God there to be used and ministered, upon pain of punishment by the censures of the Church; and also upon pain, that every person so offending shall forfeit for every such offence twelve pence, to be levied by the Church-wardens of the Parish, where such offence shall be done, to the use of the poor of the same Parish of the goods, lands, and tenevents of such offender, by way of distress.

And for due execution hereof, the Queens most excellent Majesty, the Lords temporal, and all the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, do in Gods name earnestly require, and charge all the Archbishops, Bishops, and other Ordinaries, that they shall endeavour themselves to the uttermost of their knowledges, that the due and true execution hereof may be had throughout their Diocesses and Charges, as they will answer before God for such evils and plagues, wherewith Almighty God may justly punish such people for neglecting this good and wholesome law. And for their Authority in this behalf, Be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and singular the same Archbishops, Bishops, and all other their officers, exercising Ecclesiastical jurisdiction, as well in place exempt, as not exempt, within the Diocese, shall have full power and Authority by this Act to reform, correct and punish by censures of the Church, all, and singular persons, which shall offend within any of their jurisdictions, or Diocesses, after the said Feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist next coming, against this Act and Statute: Any other Law, Statute, Priviledge, Liberty, or Provision heretofore made, had, or suffered to the contrary notwithstanding.

And it is Ordained and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every Justice of Oyer and Determiner, or Justices of Assize shall have full power and Authority in every of their open and general Sessions to enquire, hear and determine all and all manner of offences, that shall be committed, or done contrary to any Article contained in this present Act, within the limits of the Commission to them directed, and to make process for the execution of the same, as they may do against any person being indicted before them of trespass, or lawfully convicted thereof.

Provided always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every Archbishop and Bishop shall and may at all time and times at his liberty and pleasure, joyn and associate himself by virtue of this Act to the said Justices of Oyer and Determiner, or to the said Justices of Assize at every of the said open and general Sessions, to be holden in any place within his Diocess for and to the inquiry, hearing, and determining of the offences aforesaid.

Provided also, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Books concerning the said Services shall at the costs and charges of the Parishioners of every Parish, and Cathedral Church be attained, and gotten before the said Feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist next following, and that all such Parishes and Cathedral Churches, or other places, where the said Books shall be attained and gotten before the said Feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist, shall within three weeks next after the said Books so attained and gotten, use the said Service, and put the same in ure according to this Act.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no person or persons shall be at any time hereafter impeached, or otherwise molested of or for any of the offences above mentioned, hereafter to be committed, or done contrary to this Act, unless he or they to so offending be thereof indicted at the next general Sessions to be holden before any such Justices of Oyer and Determiner, or Justices of Assize, next after any offence committed or done, contrary to the tenour of this Act.

Provided always and be it Ordained, and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and singular Lords of the Parliament, for the third offence above mentioned, shall be tried by their Peers.

Provided also, and be it Ordained, and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Mayor of London, and all other Mayors, Bayliffs, and other Head officers of all, and singular Cities, Boroughs, and Towns Corporate within this Realm, Wales and the Marches of the same, to the which Justices of Assize do not commonly repair, shall have full power and Authority by virtue of this Act, to enquire, hear, and determine the offences above said, and every of them yearly, within fifteen days after the Feast of Easter, and Saint Michael the Archangel, in like manner and form, as Justices of Assize, and Oyer, and Determiner may do.

Provided always, and be it Ordained and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and singular Archbishops and Bishops, and every of their Chancellours, Commissaries, Archdeacons, and other Ordinaries, having any peculiar Ecclesiastical jurisdiction shall have full power and Authority by virtue of this Act, aswell to enquire in their Visitations, Synods, and elsewhere within their jurisdiction, at any other time, and place, to take accusations, and Informations of all, and every the things above mentioned, done, committed, or perpetrated within the limits of their jurisdictions and Authority, as to punish the same by admonition, excommunication, sequestration, or deprivation, and other censures, and process, in like form, as heretofore hath been used in like cases by the Queens Ecclesiastical Laws.

Provided always, and be it Enacted, That whatsoever person offending in the premisses shall for the offence first receive punishment of the Ordinary, having a testimonial thereof under the said Ordinaries seal, shall not for the same offence afterwards be convicted before the Justices; and likewise receiving for the said first offence punishment first by the Justices, he shall not for the same offence afterwards receive punishment of the Ordinary: Any thing contained in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

Provided always, and be it Enacted, That such ornaments of the Church and of the Ministers thereof shall be retained, and be in use, as were in this Church of England by the Authority of Parliament in the second year of the reign of King Edward the Sixth, until other order shall be therein taken by the Authority of the Queens Majesty, with the advice of Her Commissioners, appointed and Authorized under the great seal of England for causes Ecclesiastical, or of the Metropolitan of this Realm. And also, That if there shall happen any contempt, or irreverence to be used in the Ceremonies, or Rites of the Church, by the misusing of the Orders appointed in this Book; the Queens Majesty may by the like advice of the said Commissioners, or Metropolitan, ordain and publish such further Ceremonies, or Rites, as may be most for the advancement of Gods glory, the edifying of his Church, and the due reverence of Christ, holy Mysteries and Sacraments.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all Laws, Statutes, and Ordinances, wherein, or whereby any other Service, Administration of Sacraments, or Common Prayer is limited, established, or set forth to be used within this Realm, or any other the Queens Dominions, or Countries, shall from henceforth be utterly void, and of none effect.

**An Act for the Uniformity of Publick Prayers, and Administration of Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies: And for establishing the Form of Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating Bishops, Priests, and Deacons in the Church of ENGLAND.**  
XIV. CAROL. II.



Whereas in the first year of our late Queen Elizabeth there was one Uniform Order of Common Service and Prayer, and of the Administration of Sacraments, Rites and Ceremonies in the Church of England (agreeable to the Word of God, and usage in the Primitive Church) compiled by the Reverend Bishops and Clergy set forth in one Book, Entituled, *The Book of Common Prayer and Administration of Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies in the Church of England*, and enjoyned to be used by Act of Parliament, holden in the said First year of the said late Queen, Entituled, *An Act for the Uniformity of Common Prayer, and Service in the Church, and Administration of the Sacraments*, very comfortable to all good people desirous to live in Christian conversation, and most profitable to the Estate of this Realm, upon the which the Mercy, Favour, and Blessing of Almighty God is in no wise so readily and plentifully poured, as by Common Prayers, due using of the sacraments, and often Preaching of the Gospel, with devotion of the hearers: And yet this notwithstanding, a great number of people in divers parts of this Realm, following their own sensuality, and living without knowledge and due fear of God, do wilfully and schismatically abstain, and refuse to come to their Parish Churches and other Publick places where Common Prayer, Administration of the Sacraments, and Preaching of the Word of God is used upon the Sundays and other days ordained and appointed to be kept and observed as Holy days: And whereas by the great and scandalous neglect of Ministers in the said Order, or Liturgy set forth and enjoyned as aforesaid, great mischiefs, and inconveniences, during the times of the late unhappy troubles, have arisen and grown; and many people have been led into Factions and Schisms, to the great decay and scandal of the Reformed Religion of the Church of England, and to the hazard of many souls: for prevention whereof in time to come, for settling the Peace of the Church, and for allaying the present distempers, which the indisposition of the time hath contracted, The Kings Majesty (according to His Declaration of the five and twentieth of October One thousand six hundred and sixty) granted His Commission under the great Seal of England, to several Bishops and other Divines to review the Book of Common Prayer, and to prepare such Alterations and Additions, as they thought fit to offer; And afterwards the Convocations of both the Provinces of Canterbury and York, being by His Majesty called and assembled (and now sitting) His Majesty hath been pleased to Authorize and require the Presidents of the said Convocations, and other the Bishops and Clergy of the same, to review the said Book of Common Prayer, and the Book of the Form and manner of the Making and Consecrating of Bishops, Priests and Deacons; And that after mature consideration, they should make such Additions and Alterations in the said Books respectively, as to them should seem meet and convenient; And should exhibit and present the same to His Majesty in writing, for His further allowance or confirmation, since which time, upon full and mature deliberation, they the said Presidents, Bishops, and Clergy of both Provinces have accordingly reviewed the said Books, and have made some Alterations which they think fit to be inserted to the same; and some Additional Prayers to the said Book of Common Prayer, to be used upon proper and emergent occasions; and have exhibited and presented the same unto His Majesty in writing, in one Book, Entituled, *The Book of Common Prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church, according to the use of the Church of England, together with the Psalter, or Psalms of David, Pointed as they are to be sung or said in Churches; and the Form and manner of Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating of Bishops,*

*Priests, and Deacons: All which His Majesty having duly considered hath fully approved and allowed the same, and recommended to this present Parliament, that the said Book of Common Prayer, and of the Form of Ordination and Consecration of Bishops, Priests, and Deacons, with the Alterations and Additions, which have been so made and presented to His Majesty by the said Convocations, be the Book which shall be appointed to be used by all that officiate in all Cathedral and Collegiate Churches and Chappels, and in all Chappels of Colleges and Hall: in both the Universities, and the Colleges of Eaton and Winchester, and in all Parish Churches and Chappels within the Kingdom of England, Dominion of Wales, and Town of Berwick upon Tweed, and by all that Make, or Consecrate Bishops, Priests, or Deacons in any of the said Places, under such Sanctions and Penalties as the Houses of Parliament shall think fit: Now in regard that nothing conduceth more to the settling of the Peace of this Nation (which is desired of all good men) nor to the honour of our Religion, and the propagation thereof, than an Universal agreement in the Publick Worship of Almighty God; and to the intent that every person within this Realm, may certainly know the rule, to which he is to conform in Publick Worship, and Administration of Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church of England, and the manner how, and by whom Bishops, Priests and Deacons are, and ought to be Made, Ordained and Consecrated;*

Be it Enacted by the Kings most excellent Majesty, by the advice, and with the consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and of the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the Authority of the same, That all and singular Ministers, in any Cathedral, Collegiate or Parish Church or Chappel, or other place of Publick Worship within this Realm of England, Dominion of Wales, and Town of Berwick upon Tweed, shall be bound to say and use the Morning Prayer, Evening Prayer, Celebration and Administration of both the Sacraments, and all other the Publick, and Common Prayer, in such order and form as is mentioned in the said Book; annexed and joyned to this present Act, and Entituled, *The Book of Common Prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church, according to the use of the Church of England: together with the Psalter or Psalms of David, Pointed as they are to be sung or said in Churches; and the form or manner of Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating of Bishops, Priests and Deacons: and that the Morning and Evening Prayers therein contained, shall upon every Lords day, and upon all other days and occasions, and at the times therein appointed, be openly and solemnly read by all and every Minister or Curate in every Church, Chappel, or other place of Publick Worship within this Realm of England, and places aforesaid.*

And to the end that Uniformity in the Publick Worship of God (which is so much desired) may be speedily effected, Be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every Parson, Vicar, or other Minister whatsoever, who now hath, and enjoyeth any Ecclesiastical Benefice, or Promotion, within this Realm of England or places aforesaid, shall in the Church, Chappel or place of Publick Worship belonging to his said Benefice or Promotion, upon to be Lords day before the Feast of Saint Bartholomew which shall be in the year of our Lord God, One thousand six hundred sixty two, openly, publickly, and solemnly read the Morning and Evening Prayer appointed to be read by, and according to the said Book of Common Prayer at the times thereby appointed, and after such reading thereof shall openly and publickly, before the Congregation there assembled, declare his unfeigned assent, and consent to the use of all things in the said Book contained and prescribed, in these words, and no other;

## An Act for Uniformity of Publick Prayers.

**I** A. B. Do hereby declare my unfeigned assent and consent to all, and every thing contained, and prescribed in, and by the Book intituled, *The Book of Common Prayer and Administration of the Sacraments, and other Rites, and Ceremonies of the Church, according to the use of the Church of England, together with the Psalter or Psalms of David, Pointed as they are to be sung, or said in Churches, and two form or manner of Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating of Bishops, Priests, and Deacons;*

And, That all and every such person, who shall (without some lawfull Impediment, to be allowed and approved of by the Ordinary of the place) neglect or refuse to do the same within the time aforesaid, or (in case of such Impediment) within one moneth after such Impediment removed, shall *ipso facto* be deprived of all his Spiritual Promotions; And that from thenceforth it shall be lawfull to, and for all Patrons and Donours of all and singular the said Spiritual Promotions, or of any of them, according to their respective Rights and Titles, to present, or collate to the same; as though the person, or persons, so offending or neglecting were dead.

And be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That every person, who shall hereafter be presented, or collated, or put into any Ecclesiastical Benefice, or Promotion within this Realm of England, and places aforesaid, shall in the Church, Chappel, or place of Publick Worship, belonging to his said Benefice or Promotion, within two Moneths next after that he shall be in the actual possession of the said Ecclesiastical Benefice or Promotion, upon some Lords day openly, publicly, and solemnly read the Morning and Evening Prayers, appointed to be read by, and according to the said Book of Common Prayers, at the times thereby appointed, and after such reading thereof, shall openly, and publicly before the Congregation there assembled, declare his unfeigned assent, and consent to the use of all things therein contained and prescribed, according to the form before appointed: and That all and every such person, who shall (without some lawfull Impediment, to be allowed and approved by the Ordinary of the place) neglect or refuse to do the same within the time aforesaid, or (in case of such Impediment) within one moneth after such Impediment removed shall *ipso facto* be deprived of all his said Ecclesiastical Benefices and Promotions; and that from thenceforth, it shall and may be lawfull to, and for all Patrons, and Donours of all and singular the said Ecclesiastical Benefices and Promotions, or any of them (according to their respective Rights and Titles) to present, or collate to the same, as though the person or persons so offending, or neglecting, were dead.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That in all places, where the proper Incumbent of any Parsonage, or Vicarage, or Benefice with Cure doth reside on his Living, and keep a Curate, the Incumbent himself in person (not having some lawfull Impediment, to be allowed by the Ordinary of the place) shall once (at the least) in every moneth openly and publicly read the Common Prayers and Service, in, and by the said Book prescribed, and (if there be occasion) Administer each of the Sacraments and other Rites of the Church, in the Parish Church or Chappel, of, or belonging to the same Parsonage, Vicarage, or Benefice, in such order, manner and form, as in, and by the said Book is appointed, upon pain to forfeit the sum of Five pounds to the use of the poor of the Parish for every offence, upon conviction by confession, or proof of two credible Witnesses upon oath, before two Justices of the Peace of the County, City, or Town-Corporate where the offence shall be committed, (which Oath the said Justices are hereby Impowred to Administer) and in default of payment within ten days, to be levied by distress, and sale of the goods and chattels of the Offender, by the Warrant of the said Justices, by the Church-wardens, or Overseers of the Poor of the said Parish, rendering the surplussage to the party.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every Dean, Canon, and Prebendary of every Cathedral, or Collegiate Church, and all Masters, and other Heads, Fellows, Chaplains, and Tutors of, or in any Colledge, Hall, House of Learning, or Hospital, and every Publick Professor, and Reader in either of the Universities, and in every

Colledge elsewhere, and every Parson, Vicar, Curate, Lecturer, and every other person in holy Orders, and every School-master keeping any publick or private School, and every person instructing, or Teaching any youth in any house or private family as a Tutor, or School-master, who upon the first day of May, which shall be in the year of our Lord God, One thousand six hundred sixty two, or at any time thereafter shall be incumbent, or have possession of any Deanry, Canonry, Prebend, Masterhip, Headship, Fellowship, Professours place, or Readers place, Parsonage, Vicarage, or any other Ecclesiastical Dignity or Promotion, or of any Curates place, Lecture, or School; or shall instruct or teach any Youth as Tutor, or School-master, shall before the Feast-day of S. Bartholomew, which shall be in the year of our Lord One thousand six hundred sixty two, or at or before his, or their respective admission to be Incumbent, or have possession aforesaid, subscribe the Declaration or Acknowledgement following, *Scilicet,*

**I** A. B. Do declare that it is not lawfull upon any pretence whatsoever to take Arms against the King; and that I do abhor that traitorous Position of taking Arms by His Authority against His Person or against those that are Commissioned by Him; and that I will conform to the Liturgy of the Church of England, as it is now by Law established. And I do declare that I do hold there lies no Obligation upon me, or on any other person from the Oath, commonly called the Solemn League and Covenant, to endeavour any change, or alteration of Government, either in Church, or State; and that the same was in it self an unlawfull Oath, and imposed upon the Subjects of this Realm against the known Laws and Liberties of this Kingdom.

Which said Declaration and Acknowledgement shall be subscribed by every of the said Masters and other Heads, Fellows, Chaplains, and Tutors of, or in any Colledge, Hall, or House of Learning, and by every publick Professour and Reader in either of the Universities, before the Vice-chancellor of the respective Universities for the time being, or his Deputy; And the said Declaration or Acknowledgement shall be subscribed before the respective Archbishop, Bishop, or Ordinary of the Diocels, by every other person hereby enjoyned to subscribe the same, upon pain, that all and every of the persons aforesaid, failing in such subscription, shall lose and forfeit such respective Deanry, Canonry, Prebend, Masterhip, Headship, Fellowship, Professours Place, Readers place, Parsonage, Vicarage, Ecclesiastical Dignity, or Promotion, Curates place, Lecture, and School, and shall be utterly disabled, and *ipso facto* deprived of the same; and that every such respective Deanry, Canonry, Prebend, Masterhip, Headship, Fellowship, Professours place, Readers place, Parsonage, Vicarage, Ecclesiastical Dignity, or Promotion, Curates place, Lecture and School shall be void, as if such person so failing were naturally dead.

And if any School-master or other person, instructing or teaching Youth in any private House or Family, as a Tutor or School-master, shall instruct or Teach any Youth as a Tutor or School-master, before License obtained from his respective Archbishop, Bishop, or Ordinary of the Diocels, according to the Laws and Statutes of this Realm, (for which he shall pay twelve-pence only) and before such subscription and acknowledgement made as aforesaid; Then every such School-master and other instructing and Teaching as aforesaid, shall for the first offence suffer three moneths Imprisonment without bail or mainprize, and for every second and other such offence shall suffer three moneths Imprisonment without bail or mainprize, and also forfeit to His Majesty the sum of five pounds.

And after such subscription made, every such Parson, Vicar, Curate, and Lecturer shall procure a certificate under the Hand and Seal of the respective Archbishop, Bishop, or Ordinary of the Diocels, (who are hereby enjoyned and required upon demand to make and deliver the same) and shall publicly and openly read the same, together with the Declaration, or Acknowledgement aforesaid, upon some Lords day within three moneths next following, in his Parish Church where he is to officiate, in the presence of the Congregation there assembled, in the time of Divine Service; upon pain that every person

## An Act for Uniformity of Publick Prayers:

person failing therein shall lose such Parsonage, Vicarage, or Benefice, Curates place, or Lecturers place respectively, and shall be utterly disabled, and *ipso facto* deprived of the same; And that the said Parsonage, Vicarage, or Benefice, Curates place, or Lecturers place shall be void, as if he were naturally dead.

Provided always that from and after the twenty fifth day of March, which shall be in the year of our Lord God, One thousand six hundred eighty two, there shall be omitted in the said Declaration, or Acknowledgement so to be subscribed and Read, these words following, *Scilicet*,

**A**nd I do declare that I do hold there lies no Obligation on me, or any other person from the Oath, commonly called the Solemn League and Covenant, to endeavour any change, or alteration of Government either in Church or State; And that the same was in itself an unlawfull Oath, and imposed upon the Subjects of this Realm against the known Laws and Liberties of this Kingdom;

So as none of the persons aforesaid shall from thenceforth be at all obliged to Subscribe or Read that part of the said Declaration or Acknowledgement.

Provided always, and be it Enacted, That from and after the Feast of Saint Bartholomew, which shall be in the year of our Lord, One thousand six hundred sixty and two, no person who now is incumbent, and in possession of any Parsonage, Vicarage, or Benefice, and who is not already in holy Orders by Episcopal Ordination, or shall not before the said Feast-day of Saint Bartholomew be Ordained Priest, or Deacon, according to the form of Episcopal Ordination, shall have, hold or enjoy the said Parsonage, Vicarage, Benefice with Cure or other Ecclesiastical Promotion within this Kingdom of England, or the Dominion of Wales, or Town of Berwick upon Tweed; But shall be utterly disabled, and *ipso facto* deprived of the same; And all his Ecclesiastical Promotions shall be void, as if he were naturally dead.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no person whatsoever shall thenceforth be capable to be admitted to any Parsonage, Vicarage, Benefice, or other Ecclesiastical Promotion or Dignity whatsoever, nor shall presume to Consecrate and Administer the holy Sacrament of the Lords Supper, before such time as he shall be Ordained Priest, according to the form, and manner in, and by the said Book prescribed, unless he have formerly been made Priest by Episcopal Ordination, upon pain to forfeit for every offence the sum of one hundred pounds; (one moiety thereof to the Kings Majesty, the other moiety thereof to be equally divided between the poor of the Parish where the offence shall be committed, and such person, or persons as shall sue for the same by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint, or Information in any of His Majesties Courts of Record, wherein no Effiign. Protection, or Wager of Law shall be allowed) And to be disabled from taking, or being admitted into the Order of Priest, by the space of one whole year next following.

Provided that the Penalties in this Act shall not extend to the Foreigners or Aliens of the Foreign Reformed Churches allowed, or to be allowed by the Kings Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, in England.

Provided always, That no title to confer, or present by lapse shall accrue by any avoidance, or deprivation *ipso facto* by virtue of this Statute, but after six months after notice of such avoidance, or deprivation given by the Ordinary to the Patron, or such sentence of deprivation openly and publicly read in the Parish-Church of the Benefice, Parsonage, or Vicarage becoming void, or whereof the Incumbent shall be deprived by virtue of this Act;

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Form, or Order of Common Prayers, Administration of Sacraments, Rites or Ceremonies shall be openly used in any Church, Chappel, or other Publick place of or in any Colledge, or Hall in either of the Universities, the Colledges of Westminster, Winchester, or Eaton, or any of them, other than what is prescribed and appointed to be used in and by the said Book; and that the present Governour, or Head of every Colledge and Hall in the said Universities, and of the said

Colledges of Westminster, Winchester, and Eaton, within one month after the Feast of Saint Bartholomew, which shall be in the year of our Lord, One thousand six hundred sixty and two: And every Governour or Head of any of the said Colledges, or Halls, hereafter to be elected, or appointed, within one month next after his Election, or Collation, and Admission into the same Government, or Headship, shall openly and publicly in the Church, Chappel, or other Publick place of the same Colledge or Hall, and in the presence of the Fellows and Scholars of the same, or the greater part of them then resident, subscribe unto the Nine and Thirty Articles of Religion, mentioned in the Statute made in the thirteenth year of the Reign of the late Q. Elizabeth, and unto the said Book, and declare his unfeigned assent and consent unto, and approbation of the said Articles, and of the same Book, and to the use of all the Prayers, Rites, and Ceremonies, Forms, and Orders in the said Book prescribed, and contained according to the Form aforesaid; and that all such Governours, or Heads of the said Colledges and Halls, or any of them as are, or shall be in holy Orders, shall once at least in every Quarter of the year (not having a lawfull impediment) openly and publicly read the Morning Prayer, and Service in and by the said Book appointed to be read in the Church, Chappel, or other publick place of the same Colledge or Hall, upon pain to lose, and be suspended of, and from all the Benefits and profits belonging to the same Government or Headship, by the space of Six months, by the Visitour or Visitours of the same Colledge or Hall; And if any Governour or Head of any Colledge or Hall, Suspended for not subscribing unto the said Articles and Book, or for not reading of the Morning Prayer and Service, as aforesaid, shall not at, or before the end of Six months next after such Suspension, Subscribe unto the said Articles and Book, and declare his assent thereto as aforesaid, or read the Morning Prayer and Service as aforesaid, then such Government or Headship shall be *ipso facto* void.

Provided always, That it shall and may be lawfull to use the Morning and Evening Prayer, and all other Prayers and Service prescribed in and by the said Book, in the Chappels or other publick places of the respective Colledges and Halls in both the Universities, in the Colledges of Westminster, Winchester and Eaton, and in the Convocations of the Clergies of either Province in Latin; Any thing in this Act contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no person shall be, or be received as a Lecturer, or permitted, suffered, or allowed to teach as a Lecturer, or to preach, or read any Sermon or Lecture in any Church, Chappel, or other place of publick Worship, within this Realm of England, or the Dominion of Wales, and town of Berwick upon Tweed, unless he be first approved and thereunto Licensed by the Archbishop of the Province, or Bishop of the Diocese, or (in case the See be void) by the Guardian of the Spiritualities, under his Seal, and shall in the presence of the same Archbishop, or Bishop, or Guardian read the Nine and thirty Articles of Religion, mentioned in the Statute of the Thirteenth year of the late Queen Elizabeth, with Declaration of his unfeigned assent to the same; and That every person, and persons who now is, or hereafter shall be Licensed, Assigned, Appointed, or Received as a Lecturer, to preach upon any day of the week in any Church, Chappel, or place of publick worship within this Realm of England, or places aforesaid, the first time he preacheth (before his Sermon) shall openly, publicly, and solemnly read the Common Prayers and Service in and by the said Book appointed to be read for that time of the day, and then and there publicly and openly declare his assent unto, and approbation of the said Book and to the use of all the Prayers, Rites and Ceremonies, Forms and Orders, therein contained and prescribed, according to the Form before appointed in this Act; And also shall upon the first Lecture-day of every month afterwards, so long as he continues Lecturer, or Preacher there, at the place appointed for his said Lecture or Sermon, before his said Lecture or Sermon, openly, publicly, and solemnly read the Common Prayers and Service in and by the said Book appointed to be read for that time of the day, at which the said Lecture or Sermon is to be preached, and after such

Reading,

## An Act for Uniformity of Publick Prayers.

Reading thereof, shall openly and publicly, before the Congregation there assembled, declare his unfeigned assent and consent unto, and approbation of the said Book, and to the use of all the Prayers, Rites, and Ceremonies, Forms and Orders therein contained and prescribed according to the Form aforesaid; and, That all and every such person and persons who shall neglect or refuse to do the same, shall from thenceforth be disabled to Preach the said, or any other Lecture or Sermon in the said, or any other Church, Chappel, or place of Publick worship, until such time as he and they shall openly, publicly, and solemnly Read the Common Prayers and Service appointed by the said Book, and Conform in all points to the things therein appointed and prescribed, according to the purport, true intent, and meaning of this Act.

Provided always, that if the said Sermon or Lecture be to be preached or read in any Cathedral, or Collegiate Church or Chappel, it shall be sufficient for the said Lecturer openly at the time aforesaid, to declare his assent and consent to all things contained in the said Book, according to the Form aforesaid.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any person who is by this Act disabled to Preach any Lecture or sermon, shall during the time that he shall continue and remain so disabled, Preach any Sermon or Lecture; That then for every such offence the person and persons so offending shall suffer Three months Imprisonment in the Common Goal without Bail or Mainprize, and that any two Justices of the Peace of any County of this Kingdom and places aforesaid, and the Mayor or other chief Magistrate of any City, or Town Corporate, within the same, upon Certificate from the Ordinary of the place made to him or them of the offence committed, shall, and are hereby required to commit the person or persons so offending to the Goal of the County, City or Town Corporate accordingly.

Provided always, and be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That at all and every time and times, when any Sermon or Lecture is to be preached, the Common Prayers and Service in and by the said Book appointed to be read for that time of the day, shall be openly, publicly, and solemnly Read by some Priest or Deacon, in the Church, Chappel or place of Publick Worship, where the said Sermon or Lecture is to be preached, before such Sermon or Lecture be preached; And that the Lecturer then to Preach shall be present at the Reading thereof.

Provided nevertheless, That this Act shall not extend to the University-Churches in the Universities of this Realm, or either of them, when or at such times as any Sermon or Lecture is Preached or Read in the same Churches, or any of them, for, or as the Publick University-Sermon or Lecture; but that the same Sermons and Lectures may be Preached or Read in such sort and manner as the same have been heretofore Preached or Read; This Act, or any thing herein contained to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the several good Laws, and Statutes of this Realm, which have been formerly made, and are now in force for the Uniformity of Prayer and Administration of the Sacraments within this Realm of England, and places aforesaid, shall stand in full force and strength to all intents and purposes whatsoever, for the establishing and confirming of the said Book; Entituled, *The Book of Common Prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church, according to the use of the Church of England; together with the Psalter, or Psalms of David, Pointed as they are to be sung or said in Churches; and the form or manner of Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating of Bishops, Priests, and Deacons;* herein before mentioned to be joynted and annexed to this Act; and shall be applied, practised, and put in ure for the punishing of all offences contrary to the said Laws, with relation to the Book aforesaid, and no other.

Provided always, and be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That in all those Prayers, Litanies, and Collects, which do any way relate to the King, Queen, or Royal Progeny, the Names be altered and changed from time to time, and fitted to the present occasion, according to the direction of lawful Authority.

Provided also, and be it Enacted by the Authority afore-

said, That a true Printed Copy of the said Book, Entituled, *The Book of Common Prayer and Administration of the Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church, according to the use of the Church of England; together with the Psalter, or Psalms of David, Pointed as they are to be sung or said in Churches; and the form or manner of Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating of Bishops, Priests, and Deacons;* shall at the costs and charges, of the Parishes of every Parish Church, and Chappelry, Cathedral Church, Colledge and Hall, be attained and gotten before the Feast-day of Saint Bartholomew, in the year of our Lord, One thousand six hundred sixty and two, upon pain of forfeiture of Three pounds by the month, for so long time as they shall then after be unprovided thereof, by every Parish, or Chappelry, Cathedral Church, Colledge, and Hall, making default therein.

Provided always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Bishops of Hereford, Saint Davids, Asaph, Bangor, and Landaff, and their Successors shall take such order among themselves, for the souls health, of the Flocks committed to their Charge within Wales, That the Book hereunto annexed be truly and exactly Translated into the British or Welsh Tongue, and that the same be translated and being by them, or any three of them at least viewed, perused, and allowed, be Imprinted, to such number at least, so that one of the said Books so translated and Imprinted, may be had for every Cathedral, Collegiate, and Parish Church, and Chappel of Ease in the said respective Diocesses, and places in Wales, where the Welsh is commonly spoken or used before the first day of May, One thousand six hundred sixty five; and, That from and after the Imprinting and publishing of the said Book so Translated, the whole Divine Service shall be used and said by the Ministers and Curates throughout all Wales within the said Diocesses where the Welsh Tongue is commonly used, in the British or Welsh Tongue, in such manner and form as is prescribed according to the Book hereunto annexed to be used in the English Tongue, differing nothing in any Order or Form from the said English Book; for which Book, so Translated and Imprinted, the Church-wardens of every of the said Parishes shall pay out of the Parish money in their hands for the use of the respective Churches, and be allowed the same on their Account; and, That the said Bishops and their Successors, or any Three of them, at the least, shall set and appoint the price, for which the said Book shall be sold; And one other Book of Common Prayer in the English Tongue shall be bought and had in every Church throughout Wales, in which the Book of Common Prayer in Welsh is to be had, by force of this Act, before the first day of May, One thousand, six hundred sixty and four, and the same Book to remain in such convenient places, within the said Churches, that such as understand them may resort at all convenient time, to read and peruse the same, and also such as do not understand the said Language, may by conferring both Tongues together, the sooner attain to the knowledge of the English Tongue; Any thing in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding; And until Printed Copies of the said Book so to be translated may be had and provided, the Form of Common Prayer, established by Parliament before the making of this Act, shall be used as formerly in such parts of Wales, where the English tongue is not commonly understood.

And to the end that the true and perfect Copies of this Act, and the said Book hereunto annexed may be safely kept, and perpetually preserved, and far the avoiding of all disputes for the time to come; Be it therefore Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the respective Deans and Chapters of every Cathedral, or Collegiate Church, within England and Wales shall at their proper costs and charges, before the twenty fifth day of December, One thousand six hundred sixty and two, obtain under the Great Seal of England a true and perfect printed Copy of this Act, and of the said Book annexed hereunto, to be by the said Deans and Chapters, and their Successors kept and preserved in safety forever, and to be also produced, and shewed forth in any Court of Record, as often as they shall be thereunto lawfully required; And also there shall be delivered true and perfect

## An Act for Uniformity of Publiſh Prayers.

perfect Copies of this Act, and of the ſame Book into the reſpective Courts at *Weſtmiſter*, and into the Tower of *London*, to be kept and preſerved for ever among the Records of the ſaid Courts, and the Records of the Tower, to be alſo produced and ſhewed forth in any Court as need ſhall require; which ſaid Books to be exemplified under the Great Seal of *England*, ſhall be examined by ſuch perſons as the Kings Maieſty ſhall appoint under the Great Seal of *England* for that purpoſe, and ſhall be compared with the Original Book hereunto annexed, and ſhall have power to correct, and amend in writing any Error committed by the Printer in the printing of the ſame Book, or of any thing therein contained, and ſhall certifie in writing under their Hands and Seals, or the Hands and Seals of any three of them at the end of the ſame Book, that they have examined and compared the ſame Book, and find it to be a true and perfect Copy; which ſaid Books, and every one of them ſo exemplified under the Great Seal of *England*, as aforeſaid, ſhall be deemed, taken, adjudged, and expounded to be good, and available in the Law to all intents and purpoſes whatſoever, and ſhall be accounted as good Records as this Book it ſelf hereunto annexed; Any Law or Cuſtom to the contrary in any wiſe notwithstanding.

Provided alſo, That this Act or any thing therein contained ſhall not be prejudicial or hurtfull unto the Kings Profeſſour of the Law within the Univerſity of *Oxford*, for or concerning the Prebend of *Shipton*, within the Cathedral Church of *Salum*, united and annexed unto the place of the ſame Kings Profeſſour for the time being, by the late King *James* of bleſſed memory.

Provided always, That whereas the Six and thirtieth Article of the Nine and thirty Articles agreed upon by the Archbiſhops, and Biſhops of both Provinces, and the whole Clergy in the Convocation holden at *London*, in the year of our Lord, One thouſand five hundred ſixty two, for the avoiding of diverſities of opinions; and for eſtabliſhing of conſent, touching true Religion, is in theſe words following, viz.

*That the Book of Conſecration of Archbiſhops and Biſhops, and Ordaining of Priests and Deacons lately ſet forth in the time of King Edward the Sixth, and confirmed at the ſame time by Authority of Parliament, doth contain all things neceſſary to ſuch Conſecration, and Ordaining, neither hath it any thing that of it ſelf is ſuperſtitious, and ungodly; And therefore whoſoever are Conſecrated or Ordered according to the Rites of that Book, ſince the ſecond year of the aforeſaid King Edward unto this time, or hereafter ſhall be Conſecrated or Ordered according to the ſame Rites; We decree all ſuch to be rightly, orderly, and lawfully Conſecrated and Ordered;*

It be Enacted, and be it therefore Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That all ſubſcriptions hereafter to be had or made unto the ſaid Articles, by any Deacon, Priest, or Eccleſiaſtical perſon, or other perſon whatſoever, who by this Act or any other Law now in force is required to ſubſcribe unto the ſaid Articles, ſhall be conſtrued and taken to extend, and ſhall be applied (for and touching the ſaid Six and thirtieth Article) unto the Book containing the Form and Manner of Making, Ordaining, and Conſecrating of Biſhops, Priests, and Deacons in this Act mentioned, in ſuch ſort and manner as the ſame did heretofore extend unto the Book ſet forth in the time of King Edward the Sixth, mentioned in the ſaid Six and thirtieth Article; Any thing in the ſaid Article or in any Statute, Act, or Canon heretofore had or made, to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithstanding.

Provided alſo, That the Book of Common Prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments and other Rites and Ceremonies of this Church of *England*, together with the Form and Manner of Ordaining, and Conſecrating Biſhops, Priests, and Deacons heretofore in uſe, and reſpectively eſtabliſhed by Act of Parliament in the Firſt and Eighth years of Q. Elizabeth, ſhall be ſtill uſed and obſerved in the Church of *England*, untill the feaſt of S. Bartholomew, which ſhall be in the year of our Lord God, One thouſand ſix hundred ſixty and two.

b

THE

## THE PREFACE.



**I**T hath been the Wisdom of the Church of England, ever since the first compiling of her Publick Liturgy, to keep the Mean between the two Extremes of too much stiffness in refusing, and of too much easiness in admitting any variation from it. For, as on the one side Common Experience sheweth that where a change hath been made of things adversely established (no evident necessity so requiring) sundry inconveniences have thereupon ensued; and those many times more, and greater then the evils that were intended to be remedied by such change: So on the other side the particular Forms of Divine Worship, and the Rules, and Ceremonies appointed to be used therein, being things in their own nature indifferent, and alterable, and so acknowledged, it is but reasonable, that upon weighty and important considerations, according to the various exigency of times and occasions, such changes and alterations should be made therein, as to those that are in place of Authority should from time to time seem either necessary or expedient. Accordingly we find, that in the Reigns of several Princes of blessed memory since the Reformation, the Church upon just and weighty considerations her thereto moving hath yielded to make such alterations in some particulars as in their respective times were thought convenient: yet so, as that the main Body and Essentials of it (as well in the chiefest materials, as in the frame and order thereof) have still continued the same unto this day, and do yet stand firm and unshaken, notwithstanding all the vain attempts and impetuous assaults made against it by such men as are given to change, and have always discovered a greater regard to their own private fancies and interests, then to that duty they owe to the publick.

By what undue means, and for what mischievous purposes the use of the Liturgy (though enjoined by the Laws of the Land, and those Laws never yet repealed) came, during the late unhappy confusions, to be discontinued, is too well known to the world, and we are not willing here to remember. But when upon His Majesties happy Restoration it seemed probable, that, amongst other things, the use of the Liturgy also would return of course (the same having never been legally abolished) unless some timely means were used to prevent it; those men who under the late usurped powers had made it a great part of their business to render the people dissatisfied thereunto, saw themselves in point of reputation and interest concerned (unless they would freely acknowledge themselves to have erred, which such men are very hardly brought to do) with their utmost endeavours to hinder the restitution thereof. In order whereunto divers Pamphlets were published against the Book of Common Prayer, the old Objections mastered up, with the Addition of some new ones more then formerly had been made, to make the number swell. In fine great importunities were used to His Sacred Majesty, that the said Book might be Revived, and such Alterations therein, and Additions thereto made, as should be thought requisite for the ease of tender Consciences: Whereunto His Majesty out of His pious Inclination to give satisfaction (so far as could be reasonably expected) to all His Subjects of what persuasion soever, did graciously condescend.

In which Review we have endeavoured to observe the like Moderation, as we find to have been used in the like case in former times. And therefore of the sundry Alterations proposed unto us, we have rejected all such as were either of dangerous consequence (as secretly striking at some established Doctrine, or laudable Practice of the Church of England, or indeed of the whole Catholick Church of Christ) or else of no consequence at all, but utterly frivolous and vain. But such Alterations as were tendered to us (by what persons, under what pretences, or to what purpose soever so tendered) as seemed to us in any degree requisite or expedient, we have willingly and of our own accord assented unto: Not enforced so to do by any strength of Argument, convincing us of the necessity of making the said Alterations: For we are fully persuaded in our judgements (and we here profess it to the world) that the Book, as it stood before established by law, doth not contain in it any thing contrary to the Word of God, or to sound Doctrine, or which a godly man may not with a good conscience use and submit unto or which is not fairly defensible against any that shall oppose the same; if it shall be allowed such just and favourable construction as in Common Equity ought to be allowed to all Humane Writings, especially such as are set forth by Authority, and even to the very best Translations of the holy Scripture in itself.

Our general aim therefore in this our undertaking was, not to gratifie this or that party in any their unreasonable demands; but to do that, which to our best understanding we conceived might most tend to the preservation of Peace and Unity in the Church; the procuring of reverence and exciting of Piety and devotion in the Publick Worship of God; and the cutting off occasion from them that seek occasion of cavil, or quarrel against the Liturgy of the Church. And as to the several variations from the former Book, whether by Addition, addition, or otherwise, it shall suffice to give this general account. That most of the Alterations were made, either first, for the better direction of them that are to officiate, in any part of divine Service, which is chiefly done in the Kalendar and Rubricks: Or secondly, for the more proper expressing of some words or phrases of ancient usage in terms more suitable to the language of the present times, and the clearer explanation of some other words and phrases, that were either of doubtful signification, or otherwise liable to misconstruction: Or thirdly, for a more perfect rendering of such portions of holy Scripture, as are inserted into the Liturgy; which in the Epistles and Gospels especially, and in sundry other places are now ordered to be read according to the last Translation: And that it was thought convenient, that some Prayers and Thanksgivings suited to special occasions, should be added in their due places; particularly for those at sea, together with an office for the Baptism of such as are of riper years; which, although not so necessary when the former Book was compiled, yet by the growth of Anabaptism, through the Austerity of the late times crept in amongst us, is now become necessary, and may be always usefull for the Baptizing of Natives in our Plantations, and others converted to the Faith. If any man, who shall desire a more particular account of the several Alterations in any part of the Liturgy, shall take the pains to compare the present Book with the former; we doubt not but the reason of the change may easily appear.

And having thus endeavoured to discharge our duties in this weighty affair, as in the sight of God and to approve our sincerity therein (so far as lay in us) to the consciences of all men; although we know it impossible (in such variety of apprehensions, humours, and interests as are in the world) to please all; nor can expect that men of factions, peevish, and perverse spirits should be satisfied with any thing that can be done in this kind by any other then themselves: Yet we have good hope, that what is here presented and hath been by the Convocations of both Provinces with great diligence examined and approved, will be also well accepted and approved by all sober, peaceable, and truly conscientious sons of the Church of England.

## ¶ Concerning the Service of the CHURCH.

**T**Here was never any thing by the wit of man so well devised, or so sure established, which, in continuance of time, hath not been corrupted: As among other things, it may plainly appear by the Common Prayers in the Church, commonly called *Divine Service*. The first original and ground whereof, if a man would search out by the ancient Fathers, he shall find, that the same was not ordained, but of a good purpose, and for a great advancement of godliness. For they so ordered the matter, that all the whole Bible (or the greatest part thereof) should be read over once every year; intending thereby, that the Clergy, and especially such as were Ministers in the Congregation, should (by often reading, and meditation in Gods Word) be stirred up to godliness themselves, and be more able to exhort others by wholesome doctrine, and to confute them that were Adversaries to the truth; and further, that the people (by daily hearing of holy Scripture read in the Church) might continually profit more and more in the knowledge of God, and be the more inflamed with the love of his true Religion.

But these many years passed, this godly and decent Order of the ancient Fathers hath been so altered, broken, and neglected, by planting in uncertain Stories, and Legends, with multitude of Responds, Verses, vain Repetitions, Commemorations, and Synodals; that commonly, when any Book of the Bible was begun, after three or four Chapters were read out, all the rest were unread. And in this sort the Book of *Isaiah* was begun in *Advent*, and the Book of *Genesis* in *Septuagesima*; but they were only begun, and never read through: After like sort were other Books of holy Scripture used. And moreover, whereas *S. Paul* would have such language spoken to the people in the Church, as they might understand, and have profit by hearing the same; The Service in this Church of *England* these many years, hath been read in Latine to the people, which they understand not; so that they have heard with their ears only, and their heart, spirit, and mind have not been edified thereby. And furthermore, notwithstanding that the ancient Fathers have divided the *Psalms* into seven Portions, whereof every one was called a *Nocturn*: Now of late time, a few of them have been daily said, and the rest utterly omitted. Moreover, the number and hardness of the Rules called the *Pie*, and the manifold changings of the Service was the cause, that to turn the Book only was so hard and intricate a matter, that many times there was more busyness to find out what should be read, then to read it when it was found out.

These inconveniences therefore considered, here is set forth such an Order, whereby the same shall be redressed. And for a readiness in this matter, here is drawn out a *Kalendar* for that purpose, which is plain and easie to be understood; wherein (so much as may be) the reading of holy Scripture is so set forth, that all things shall be done in order, without breaking one piece from another. For this cause be cut off Anthems, Responds, Invitatories, and such like things as did break the continual course of the reading of the Scripture.

Yet, because there is no remedy, but that of necessity there must be some Rules; therefore certain Rules are here set forth: which, as they are few in number so they are plain and easie to be understood. So that here you have an Order for Prayer, and for the Reading of the holy Scripture, much agreeable to the mind and purpose of the old Fathers, and a great deal more profitable and commodious, then that which of late was used. It is more profitable, because here are left out many things, whereof some are untrue, some uncertain, some vain and superstitious; and nothing is ordained to be read, but the very pure Word of God, the holy Scriptures, or that which is agreeable to the same; and that in such a language and order, as is most easie and plain for the understanding both of the readers and hearers. It is also more commodious, both for the shortness thereof, and for the plainness of the Order, and for that the Rules be few and easie.

And whereas heretofore there hath been great diversity in saying and singing in Churches within this Realm; some following *Salisbury* Use, some *Hereford* use, and some the Use of *Bangor*, some of *Tork*, some of *Lincolne*; now from henceforth all the whole Realm shall have but one Use.

And forasmuch as nothing can be so plainly set forth, but doubts may arise in the use and practise of the same; to appease all such diversity (if any arise) and for the resolution of all doubts, concerning the manner how to understand, do, and execute the things contained in this Book; the parties that so doubt, or diversely take any thing, shall always resort to the Bishop of the Diocese, who by his discretion shall take order for the quieting and appeasing of the same; so that the same order be not contrary to any thing contained in this Book. And if the Bishop of the Diocese be in doubt, then he may send for the resolution thereof to the Archbishop.

**T**hough it be appointed, That all things shall be read and sung in the Church in the English tongue, to the end, that the Congregation may be thereby edified; yet it is not meant, but when men say Morning and Evening Prayer privately, they may say the same in any language that they themselves do understand.

And all Priests and Deacons are to say daily the Morning and Evening Prayer, either privately or openly, not being let by sickness, or some other urgent cause.

And the Curate that ministrerh in every Parish Church or Chappel, being at home, and not being otherwise reasonably hindered, shall say the same in the Parish Church or Chappel where he ministrerh, and shall cause a Bell to be tolled thereunto a convenient time before he begin, that the people may come to hear Gods Word, and to pray with him.

## ¶ Of CEREMONIES, why some be abolished and some retained.

**O**f such Ceremonies as be used in the Church, and have had their beginning by the institution of man, some at the first were of godly intent and purpose devised, and yet at length turned to vanity and superstition: Some entered into the Church by indiscreet devotion, and such a zeal as was without knowledge; and for because they were winked at in the beginning, they grew daily to more and more abuses, which not only for their unprofitableness, but also because they have much blinded the people, and obscured the glory of God, are worthy to be cut away, and clean rejected: Other there be, which although they have been devised by man, yet it is thought good to reserve them still, as well for a decent order in the Church (for the which they were first devised) as because they pertain to edification, whereunto all things done in the Church (as the Apostle teacheth) ought to be referred.

And although the keeping or omitting of a Ceremony, in it self considered, is but a small thing; yet the wilfull and contemptuous transgression and breaking of a common order and discipline, is no small offence before God. Let all things be done among you, saith Saint Paul, in a seemly and due order: The appointment of the which order pertaineth not to private men; therefore no man ought to take in hand, or presume to appoint or alter any publick or Common Order in Christs Church, except he be lawfully called and authorized thereunto.

And whereas in this our time, the minds of men are so divers, that some think it a great matter of conscience to depart

## OF CEREMONIES.

from a piece of the least of their Ceremonies, they be so addicted to their old customs; and again on the other side, some be so new-fangled, that they would innovate all things, and so despise the old, that nothing can like them, but that is new: It was thought expedient not so much to have respect how to please and satisfy either of these parties, as how to please God, and profit them both. And yet lest any man should be offended, whom good reason might satisfy, here be certain causes rendered, why some of the accustomed Ceremonies be put away, and some retained and kept still.

Some are put away, because the great excess and multitude of them hath so increased in these latter days, that the burden of them was intolerable; whereof Saint *Augustine* in his time complained, that they were grown to such a number that the estate of Christian people was in worse case concerning that matter, than were the Jews. And he counselled, that such yoke and burden should be taken away, as time would serve quietly to do it. But what would S. *Augustine* have said, if he had seen the Ceremonies of late days used among us; whereunto the multitude used in his time was not to be compared? This our excessive multitude of Ceremonies was so great, and many of them so dark that they did more confound and darken, than declare and set forth Christs benefits unto us. And besides this, Christs Gospel is not a Ceremonial Law (as much of *Moses* Law was) but it is a Religion to serve God, not in bondage of the figure or shadow, but in the freedom of the spirit; being content only with those Ceremonies which do serve to a decent Order, and godly Discipline, and such as be apt to stir up the dull mind of man to the remembrance of his duty to God, by some notable and special signification, whereby he might be edified. Furthermore, the most weighty cause of the abolishment of certain Ceremonies was, That they were so far abused, partly by the superstitious blindness of the rude and unlearned, and partly by the unsatiable avarice of such as sought more their own lucre, than the glory of God, that the abuses could not well be taken away, the thing remaining still.

But now as concerning those persons, which peradventure will be offended, for that some of the old Ceremonies are retained still: If they consider, that without some Ceremonies it is not possible to keep any Order, or quiet Discipline in the Church, they shall easily perceive just cause to reform their judgements. And if they think much, that any of the old do remain, and would rather have all devised anew: Then such men granting some Ceremonies convenient to be had, surely where the old may be well used, there they cannot reasonably reprove the old only for their age, without bewraying of their own folly. For in such a case they ought rather to have reverence unto them for their antiquity, if they will declare themselves to be more studious of unity and concord, than of innovations and new-fangleness, which (as much as may be with true setting forth of Christs Religion) is always to be eschewed. Furthermore, such shall have no just cause with the ceremonies reserved to be offended. For as those are taken away which were most abused, and did burden mens consciences without any cause; so the other that remain, are retained for a Discipline and Order, which (upon just causes) may be altered and changed, and therefore are not to be esteemed equal with Gods Law. And moreover, they be neither dark nor dumb Ceremonies, but are set forth, that every man may understand what they do mean, and to what use they do serve. So that it is not like that they in time to come should be abused as other have been. And in these our doings we condemn no other Nations, nor prescribe any thing but to our own people only: For we think it convenient, that every Country should use such Ceremonies as they shall think best to the setting forth of Gods honour and glory, and to the reducing of the people to a most perfect and godly living, without error or superstition; and that they should put away other things, which from time to time they perceive to be most abused, as in mens ordinances it often chanceth diversly in divers Countreys.

### ¶ The Order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.

**T**he Psalter shall be read through once every moneth, as it is there appointed both for Morning and Evening Prayer. But in *February* it shall be read only to the twenty eighth, or twenty ninth day of the moneth.

And whereas *January, March, May, July, August, October, and December* have One and thirty days apiece; It is ordered, that the same Psalms shall be read the last day of the said moneths, which were read the day before: So that the Psalter may begin again the first day of the next moneth ensuing.

And whereas the CXIX Psalm is divided into XXIIII portions, and is over-long to be read at one time; It is so ordered, that at one time shall not be read above four or five of the said portions.

And at the end of every Psalm, and of every such part of the CXIX Psalm shall be repeated this Hymn,  
*Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost; As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.*

Note, that the Psalter followeth the Division of the Hebrews, and the Translation of the great English Bible, set forth and used in the time of King *Henry* the Eighth and *Edward* the Sixth.

### ¶ The Order how the rest of the holy Scripture is appointed to be read.

**T**he Old Testament is appointed for the first Lessons at Morning and Evening Prayer; so as the most part thereof will be read every year once, as in the Kalendar is appointed.

The New Testament is appointed for the second Lessons at Morning and Evening Prayer, and shall be read orderly every year thrice, besides the Epistles and Gospels; Except the Apocalyps, out of which there are only certain proper Lessons appointed upon divers Feasts.

And to know what Lessons shall be read every day, look for the day of the moneth in the Kalendar following, and there ye shall find the Chapters that shall be read for the Lessons both at Morning and Evening Prayer; Except only the Moveable Feasts which are not in the Kalendar, and the Immoveable, where there is a blank left in the Column of Lessons; the proper Lessons for all which days are to be found in the Table of proper Lessons.

And note, that whensoever proper Psalms or Lessons are appointed, then the Psalms and lessons of ordinary course appointed in the Psalter and Kalendar (if they be different) shall be omitted for that time.

Note also, that the Collect, Epistle, and Gospel appointed for the Sunday shall serve all the week after, where it is not in this Book otherwise ordered.

¶ Proper LESSONS to be read at Morning and Evening Prayer on the Sundays, and other Holy-days throughout the year.

¶ Lessons proper for Sundays.

<i>Sundays of Advent.</i>	<i>Mattins.</i>	<i>Even-song.</i>	<i>Sundays after Trinity.</i>	<i>Mattins.</i>	<i>Even-song.</i>
The first	Isaiah 1	Isaiah 2	The first	Josh. 10	Josh. 13
2	5	24	2	Judg. 4	Judges 5
3	25	26	3	1 Sam. 2	1 Sam. 3
4	30	32	4	12	13
			5	15	17
<i>Sundays after Christmas</i>			6	2 Sam. 13	2 Sam. 19
The first	37	38	7	21	24
2	41	43	8	1 Kings 13	1 Kings 17
			9	18	19
<i>Sundays after the Epiphany</i>			10	21	22
The first	44	46	11	2 Kings 5	2 Kings 9
2	51	53	12	10	18
3	55	56	13	19	23
4	57	58	14	Jerem. 5	Jerem. 22
5	59	64	15	35	36
6	65	66	16	Ezek. 2	Ezek. 13
			17	14	18
			18	20	24
			19	Dan. 3	Dan. 6
<i>Septuagesima</i>	Gen. 1	Gen. 2	20	Joel 2	Micah 6
<i>Sexagesima</i>	3	6	21	Habak. 2	Prov. 1
<i>Quinquagesima</i>	9. 10 vers. 20	12	22	Prov. 2	3
<i>Lent.</i>			23	11	12
First Sunday	19. 10 vers. 30	22	24	13	14
2	27	34	25	15	16
3	39	42	26	17	19
4	43	45			
5	Exod. 3.	Exod. 5.			
6		10			
1 Lesson	9	Heb. 5. 10 v. 11			
2 Lesson	Matth. 26.				
<i>Easter day</i>					
1 Lesson	Exod. 12	Exod. 14.			
2 Lesson	Rom. 6	Act. 2. v. 22.			
<i>Sundays after Easter.</i>					
The first	Numb. 16	Numb. 22			
2	23, 24	25			
3	Deut. 4	Deut. 5.			
4	6	7			
5	8	9			
<i>Sunday after Ascension day</i>					
<i>Whitsunday.</i>					
1 Lesson	12	13			
2 Lesson	Deut. 16. 10 18	Isaiah 11			
	Acts 10. v. 34.	Acts 19. 10 v. 21			
<i>Trinity Sunday.</i>					
1 Lesson	Gen. 1	Gen. 18			
2 Lesson	Matth. 3	1 John 5			

¶ Lessons proper for Holy-days.

	<i>Mattins.</i>	<i>Even-song</i>
<i>S. Andrew.</i>	Prov. 20	Prov. 21
<i>S. Thomas the Apostle.</i>	23	24.
<i>Nativity of CHRIST.</i>		
1 Lesson	Isai 9. 10 vers. 8	Isa. 7. vers. 10 10 ver. 17
2 Lesson	Luke 2. 10 ver. 15	Titus 3. v. 4. 10 v. 9.
<i>S. Stephen.</i>		
1 Lesson	Prov. 28.	Eccles 4.
2 Lesson	Acts 6. ver. 8. and ch. 7. 10 verse 30	Acts 7. ver. 30 10 verse 55
<i>S. John</i>		
1 Lesson	Eccles 5	Eccles 6
2 Lesson	Apoc. 1	Apoc. 22
<i>Innocents day.</i>	Jer. 31. 10 vers. 18	Wisd. 1.
<i>Circumcision</i>		
1 Lesson	Gen. 17	Deut. 10. v. 12
2 Lesson	Rom. 2.	Coloss. 2
<i>Epiphany</i>		
1 Lesson	Isaiah 60	Isaiah 49
2 Lesson	Luk. 3. 10 ver. 23.	Joh. 2. 10 vers. 12
		Con-

<i>Conversion of S. Paul</i>	<i>Mattins</i>	<i>Even-song</i>	<i>Munday in Whitsun week</i>	<i>Mattins</i>	<i>Even-song</i>
1 Lesson	Wisd. 5	Wisd. 6	1 Lesson	Ge. 17. 10 v. 10	Num. 11 ver.
2 Lesson	Acts 21. 10 22	Acts 26	2 Lesson	1 Cor. 13	16. 10 v. 30.
<i>Purification of the Virgin Ma- ry.</i>	Wisd. 9	Wisd. 16.	<i>Tuesday in Whitsun week</i>		1 Cor. 24 10 ver. 26
<i>S. Matthias</i>	19	Ecclus 2	1 Lesson	1 Sam 19 v. 28	Deut. 30
<i>Annunciation of our Lady.</i>	Ecclus 6	3	2 Lesson	1 Thess. 5. v. 12 10 ver. 24	1 Joh. 4. 10 v. 14
<i>Wednesday be- fore Easter</i>	Hof. 13	Hof. 14	<i>S. Barnabas</i>	Ecclus 10	Ecclus 12
1 Lesson	Joh. 11 v. 45		1 Lesson	Acts 14	Act. 15. 10 v. 36
2 Lesson			2 Lesson		
<i>Thursday before Easter</i>	Dan. 9	Jerem. 31	<i>S. John Baptist</i>	Malach. 3	Malach. 4
1 Lesson	John 13.		1 Lesson	Matth. 3	Mat. 14 10 v. 13
2 Lesson			2 Lesson		
<i>Good Fryday</i>	Gen. 22 10 v. 20	Isa. 53	<i>S. Peter</i>	Ecclus 15	Ecclus 19
1 Lesson	John 18	1 Pet. 2	1 Lesson	Acts 3	Acts 4
2 Lesson			2 Lesson		
<i>Easter Even</i>	Zech. 9	Exod. 13	<i>S. James</i>	Ecclus 21	Ecclus 22
1 Lesson	Luke 23. v. 50	Heb. 4			
2 Lesson			<i>S. Bartholo- mew.</i>	24	29
<i>Munday in Ea- ster week</i>	Exod. 16	Exod. 17	<i>S. Matthew</i>	Ecclus 35.	Ecclus 38
1 Lesson	Matth. 28	Acts 3	<i>S. Michael</i>	Gen. 32	Dan. 10 v. 5.
2 Lesson			1 Lesson	Act. 12 10 v. 20	Jud. v. 6 10 16
<i>Tuesday in Ea- ster week</i>	Exod. 20	Exod. 32	2 Lesson		
1 Lesson	Lu. 24. 10 v. 13	1 Cor. 15	<i>S. Luke</i>	Ecclus 51	Job 1
2 Lesson	Ecclus 4	Ecclus 5	<i>S. Simon and S. Jude</i>	Job 24, 25	42
<i>S. Philip and S. Jacob</i>	7	9	<i>All Saines</i>	Wif. 3. 10 v. 10	Wif. 5. 10 v. 17
1 Lesson	John 1 v. 43		1 Lesson	Heb. 11 v. 33	Apoc. 19. 10
2 Lesson			2 Lesson	Ec. 12. 10 v. 7	ver. 17.
<i>Ascension day</i>	Deut. 10	2 Kings 2			
1 Lesson	Luke 24. v. 44	Eph. 4 10 v. 17			
2 Lesson					

## ¶ Proper Psalms on certain days.

### ¶ Christmas-day

<i>Mattins</i>	<i>Even-song</i>
Pfal. xix	lxxxix
xl	cx
lxxxv	cxlii

### ¶ Ashwednesday

<i>Mattins</i>	<i>Even-song</i>
vi	cil
xxxii	cxix
xxxviii	cxlii

### ¶ Good Friday

<i>Mattins</i>	<i>Even-song</i>
xxii	lxix
xl	lxxxviii
liv	

### ¶ Easter-day

<i>Mattins</i>	<i>Even-song</i>
Pfal. ii	cxlii
lvii	cxiv
cxl	cxviii

### ¶ Ascension-day

<i>Mattins</i>	<i>Even-song</i>
viii	xxiv
xv	xlvi
xxl	cxvii

### ¶ Whitsunday

<i>Mattins</i>	<i>Even-song</i>
xlvi	civ
lxviii	cxly

Tables

**Tables and Rules for the Moveable, and Immoveable Feasts; together with the days of Fasting and Abstinence, through the whole year.**

### Rules to know when the Moveable Feasts, and Holy-days begin.

**E** After day ( on which the rest depend ) is always the first Sunday after the first full Moon, which happens next after the one and twentieth day of *March*. And, if the full Moon happens upon a Sunday, *Easter day* is the Sunday after.

*Advent-Sunday* is always the nearest Sunday to the Feast of *S. Andrew*, whether before or after.

Septuagesima	} Sunday is	Nine	} weeks before	Rogation Sunday	} is	5 weeks	} after
Sexagesima		Eight		Ascension day		40 days	
Quinquagesima		Seven		Easter.		7 weeks	
Quadragesima		Six		Trinity-Sunday		8 weeks	

A Table of all the Feasts that are to be observed in the Church of *England* throughout the year.

**A**ll Sundays in the year.

The days of the Feasts of

The Circumcision of our Lord JESUS CHRIST.  
The Epiphany.  
The Conversion of *S. Paul*.  
The Purification of the Blessed Virgin.  
*S. Matthias* the Apostle.  
The Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin.  
*S. Mark* the Evangelist.  
*S. Philip* and *S. Jacob* the Apostles.  
The Ascension of our Lord JESUS CHRIST.  
*S. Barnabas*.

The Nativity of S. John Baptist.  
Munday and Tuesday in *Easter-week*.

The days of the Feasts of

*S. Peter the Apostle.*  
*S. James the Apostle.*  
*S. Bartholomew the Apostle.*  
*S. Matthew the Apostle.*  
*S. Michael, and all Angels.*  
*S. Luke the Evangelist.*  
*S. Simon and S. Jude the Apostles.*  
All Saints.  
*S. Andrew the Apostle.*  
*S. Thomas the Apostle.*  
The Nativity of our Lord.  
*S. Stephen the Martyr.*  
*S. John the Evangelist.*  
The Holy Innocents.  
Monday and Tuesday in *Whitsun-week.*

**A Table of the Vigils, Fasts, and days of Abstinence, to be observed in the year.**

<b>T</b> he Evens or Vigils before	{ The Nativity of our Lord. The Purification of the Blessed Virgin <i>Mary</i> . The Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin. <i>Easter-day</i> . <i>Ascension-day</i> . <i>Pentecost</i> . <i>S. Matthias</i> .         }	The Evens or Vigils be- fore	{ <i>S. John Baptist</i> . <i>S. Peter</i> . <i>S. James</i> . <i>S. Bartholomew</i> . <i>S. Matthew</i> . <i>S. Simon and S. Jude</i> . <i>S. Andrew</i> . <i>S. Thomas</i> . All Saints.         }
---------------------------------------	--	------------------------------------	---

**Note,** that if any of these Feast-days fall upon a Munday, then the Vigil or Fast-day shall be kept upon the Saturday, and not upon the Sunday next before it.

## Days of Fasting or Abstinence.

I. **T**he fourty days of Lent.  
II. The Ember-days at the four seasons, being the Wednesday, Fryday, and Saturday after  
1 The first Sunday in Lent. 2 The Feast of Pentecost. 3 September 14. 4 December 13.  
III. The three Rogation-days, being the Munday, Tuesday, and Wednesday before Holy Thursday, or  
the Ascension of our Lord.  
IV. All the Fridays in the year, except *Christmas-day*.

**Certain Solemn days, for which particular Services are appointed.**

1. **T**he Fifth of *November*, being the day of the Papiſts Conſpiracy.
2. The thirtieth day of *January*, being the day of the Martyrdom of King *Charles* the I.
3. The Nine and twentieth day of *May*, being the day of the Birth and Return of *K. Charles* the II.

# A Table of the Moveable Feasts calculated for fourty years.

Year of our LORD.	Golden Numb.	The Epact.	Dominical Let.	Septuagesima- Sunday.	Quinquagesima- Sunday.	The first day of Lent.	Easter-day.	Rogation- Sunday.	Ascension- day.	Whituesday.	Sundays aft. Tr.	Advent-Sun- day.
1661	10	20	F	4	Feb. 10.	Feb. 27.	Apr. 14.	May 19.	May 23.	June 2.	24	Dec. 1.
1662	11	21	E	5	Jan. 26.	12.	Mar. 30.	4.	8.	May 18.	26	Nov. 30.
1663	12	22	D	6	Feb. 15.	Mar. 4.	Apr. 19.	24.	28.	June 7.	23	29.
1664	13	23	CB	7	Feb. 24.	Feb. 24.	10.	15.	19.	May 29.	24	27.
1665	14	24	A	8	Jan. 22.	8.	Mar. 26.	Apr. 30.	4.	14.	27	Dec. 3.
1666	15	25	G	9	Feb. 11.	28.	Apr. 15.	May 20.	24.	June 3.	24	2.
1667	16	26	F	10	3.	20.	Apr. 26.	May 12.	16.	May 26.	25	1.
1668	17	27	E	11	Jan. 19.	5.	Mar. 22.	Apr. 26.	Apr. 30.	10.	27	Nov. 29.
1669	18	28	D	12	Feb. 7.	24.	Apr. 11.	May 16.	May 20.	30.	24	28.
1670	19	29	CB	13	Jan. 30.	16.	3.	8.	12.	21.	25	27.
1671	20	30	A	14	Feb. 19.	Mar. 8.	23.	28.	June 1.	June 11.	23	Dec. 3.
1672	1	31	G	15	4.	Feb. 21.	7.	12.	May 16.	May 26.	25	1.
1673	2	1	D	16	Jan. 16.	12.	Mar. 30.	4.	8.	18.	26	Nov. 30.
1674	3	2	E	17	Feb. 15.	Mar. 4.	Apr. 19.	24.	28.	June 7.	23	29.
1675	4	3	D	18	Jan. 31.	Feb. 17.	4.	9.	13.	May 23.	25	28.
1676	5	4	CB	19	23.	9.	Mar. 26.	Apr. 30.	4.	14.	27	Dec. 3.
1677	6	5	A	20	Feb. 11.	28.	Apr. 15.	May 20.	24.	June 3.	24	2.
1678	7	6	G	21	Jan. 27.	13.	Mar. 31.	5.	9.	May 19.	26	1.
1679	8	7	E	22	Feb. 16.	Mar. 5.	Apr. 20.	25.	29.	June 8.	23	Nov. 30.
1680	9	8	D	23	Feb. 25.	8.	Feb. 25.	11.	20.	May 30.	24	28.
1681	10	9	CB	24	Jan. 30.	16.	3.	8.	12.	22.	25	27.
1682	11	10	A	25	Feb. 12.	Mar. 1.	16.	21.	25.	June 4.	24	Dec. 3.
1683	12	11	G	26	4.	Feb. 21.	8.	13.	17.	May 27.	25	2.
1684	13	12	E	27	Jan. 27.	13.	Mar. 30.	4.	8.	18.	26	Nov. 30.
1685	14	13	D	28	Feb. 15.	Mar. 4.	Apr. 19.	24.	28.	June 7.	23	29.
1686	15	14	CB	29	Jan. 31.	Feb. 17.	4.	9.	13.	May 23.	25	28.
1687	16	15	A	30	23.	9.	Mar. 27.	1.	5.	15.	26	27.
1688	17	16	G	31	Feb. 12.	Mar. 1.	Apr. 15.	20.	24.	June 3.	24	Dec. 2.
1689	18	17	E	1	Jan. 27.	Feb. 13.	Mar. 31.	5.	9.	May 19.	26	1.
1690	19	18	D	2	Feb. 16.	Mar. 5.	Apr. 20.	25.	29.	June 8.	23	Nov. 30.
1691	1	19	CB	3	Feb. 25.	8.	Feb. 25.	12.	17.	May 31.	24	29.
1692	2	20	A	4	Jan. 24.	10.	Mar. 27.	1.	5.	15.	26	27.
1693	3	21	G	5	Feb. 12.	Mar. 1.	Apr. 16.	21.	25.	June 4.	24	Dec. 3.
1694	4	22	E	6	4.	Feb. 21.	8.	13.	17.	May 27.	25	2.
1695	5	23	D	7	Jan. 20.	6.	Mar. 24.	Apr. 28.	3.	12.	27	1.
1696	6	24	CB	8	Feb. 9.	26.	Apr. 12.	May 17.	21.	31.	24	Nov. 29.
1697	7	25	A	9	Jan. 31.	17.	4.	9.	13.	23.	25	28.
1698	8	26	G	10	Feb. 20.	Mar. 9.	24.	29.	June 2.	June 12.	22	27.
1699	9	27	E	11	5.	Feb. 22.	9.	14.	May 18.	May 28.	25	Dec. 3.
1700	10	28	D	12	Jan. 28.	14	Mar. 31.	5.	9.	19.	26	1.

Note, that the Supputation of the year of our Lord in the Church of *England* beginneth the 25 day of *March*.

# The Kalendar, with the Table of Lessons.

January hath xxxi days.

		Morning Prayer.		Evening Prayer.	
		1 Lesson	2 Lesson	1 Lesson	2 Lesson
1	A Circumcision of our Lord.	Gen. 1.	Matth. 1.	Gen. 2.	Rom. 1.
2	B	3	2	4	2
3	C	5	3	6	3
4	D	7	5	8	4
5	E	9	7	10	5
6	F Epiphany of our Lord.	13	6	14	6
7	G	15	7	16	7
8	A Lucian, Pr. and Mart.	17	8	18	8
9	B	19	9	20	9
10	C	21	10	22	10
11	D	23	11	24	11
12	E Hilary Bish. and Confes.	25	12	26	12
13	F	27	13	28	13
14	G	29	14	30	14
15	H	31	15	32	15
16	I	33	16	34	16
17	J	35	17	37	1 Cor. 1
18	K	38	18	39	2
19	L	40	19	41	3
20	M	42	20	43	4
21	N	44	21	45	5
22	O	46	22	47	6
23	P	48	23	49	7
24	Q	50	24	Exod. 1	8
25	R	Exod. 2	25	3	9
26	S	4	26	5	10
27	T	6	27	7	11
28	U	8	28	9	12
29	V				
30	W				
31	X				

Note, that † Exodus vi. is to be read onely to Verse 14.

February hath xxviii days.

		Morning Prayer.		Evening Prayer.	
		1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
	d	Exod. 10	Mark	Exod. 11	1 Cor. 13
11	e			2	14
19	f			3	15
8	g	13		4	16
5	A	14		5	17
	b	16		6	18
5	c	18		7	19
	d	20		8	20
13	e	22		9	21
	f	24		10	22
11	g	33		11	23
10	A	Levit. 18		12	24
	b	20		13	25
13	c	Num. 11		14	26
18	d	13		15	27
7	e	16		16	28
	f	20		17	29
15	g	22	Lu. 12	18	30
4	A	24	I. 39	19	31
	b	27		20	32
12	c	31		21	33
	d	35		22	34
9	e	Deut. 1		23	35
	f	3		24	36
24	g			25	37
17	A			26	38
	b	5		27	39
6	c	7		28	40
	d	9		29	41
14	e	11		30	42
	f	13	Math. 7	31	43
29	g			32	44
	A			33	45
	b			34	46
	c			35	47
	d			36	48
	e			37	49
	f			38	50
	g			39	51
	A			40	52
	b			41	53
	c			42	54
	d			43	55
	e			44	56
	f			45	57
	g			46	58
	A			47	59
	b			48	60
	c			49	61
	d			50	62
	e			51	63
	f			52	64
	g			53	65
	A			54	66
	b			55	67
	c			56	68
	d			57	69
	e			58	70
	f			59	71
	g			60	72
	A			61	73
	b			62	74
	c			63	75
	d			64	76
	e			65	77
	f			66	78
	g			67	79
	A			68	80
	b			69	81
	c			70	82
	d			71	83
	e			72	84
	f			73	85
	g			74	86
	A			75	87
	b			76	88
	c			77	89
	d			78	90
	e			79	91
	f			80	92
	g			81	93
	A			82	94
	b			83	95
	c			84	96
	d			85	97
	e			86	98
	f			87	99
	g			88	100
	A			89	101
	b			90	102
	c			91	103
	d			92	104
	e			93	105
	f			94	106
	g			95	107
	A			96	108
	b			97	109
	c			98	110
	d			99	111
	e			100	112
	f			101	113
	g			102	114
	A			103	115
	b			104	116
	c			105	117
	d			106	118
	e			107	119
	f			108	120
	g			109	121
	A			110	122
	b			111	123
	c			112	124
	d			113	125
	e			114	126
	f			115	127
	g			116	128
	A			117	129
	b			118	130
	c			119	131
	d			120	132
	e			121	133
	f			122	134
	g			123	135
	A			124	136
	b			125	137
	c			126	138
	d			127	139
	e			128	140
	f			129	141
	g			130	142
	A			131	143
	b			132	144
	c			133	145
	d			134	146
	e			135	147
	f			136	148
	g			137	149
	A			138	150
	b			139	151
	c			140	152
	d			141	153
	e			142	154
	f			143	155
	g			144	156
	A			145	157
	b			146	158
	c			147	159
	d			148	160
	e			149	161
	f			150	162
	g			151	163
	A			152	164
	b			153	165
	c			154	166
	d			155	167
	e			156	168
	f			157	169
	g			158	170
	A			159	171
	b			160	172
	c			161	173
	d			162	174
	e			163	175
	f			164	176
	g			165	177
	A			166	178
	b			167	179
	c			168	180
	d			169	181
	e			170	182
	f			171	183
	g			172	184
	A			173	185
	b			174	186
	c			175	187
	d			176	188
	e			177	189
	f			178	190
	g			179	191
	A			180	192
	b			181	193
	c			182	194
	d			183	195
	e			184	196
	f			185	197
	g			186	198
	A			187	199
	b			188	200
	c			189	201
	d			190	202
	e			191	203
	f			192	204
	g			193	205
	A			194	206
	b			195	207
	c			196	208
	d			197	209
	e			198	210
	f			199	211
	g			200	212
	A			201	213
	b			202	214
	c			203	215
	d			204	216
	e			205	217
	f			206	218
	g			207	219
	A			208	220
	b			209	221
	c			210	222
	d			211	223
	e			212	224
	f			213	225
	g			214	226
	A			215	227
	b			216	228
	c			217	229
	d			218	230
	e			219	231
	f			220	232
	g			221	233
	A			222	234
	b			223	235
	c			224	236
	d			225	237
	e			226	238
	f			227	239
	g			228	240
	A			229	241
	b			230	242
	c			231	243
	d			232	244
	e			233	245
	f			234	246
	g			235	247
	A			236	248
	b			237	249
	c			238	250
	d			239	251
	e			240	252
	f			241	253
	g			242	254
	A			243	255
	b			244	256
	c			245	257
	d			246	258
	e			247	259
	f			248	260
	g			249	261
	A			250	262
	b			251	263
	c			252	264
	d			253	265
	e			254	266
	f			255	267
	g			256	268
	A			257	269
	b			258	270
	c			259	271
	d			260	272
	e			261	273
	f			262	274
	g			263	275
	A			264	276
	b			265	277
	c			266	278
	d			267	279
	e			268	280
	f			269	281
	g			270	282
	A			271	283
	b			272	284
	c			273	285
	d			274	286
	e			275	287
	f			276	288
	g			277	289
	A			278	290
	b			279	291
	c			280	292
	d			281	293
	e			282	294
	f			283	295
	g			284	296
	A			285	297
	b			286	298
	c			287	299
	d			288	300
	e			289	301
	f			290	302
	g			291	303
	A			292	304
	b			293	305
	c			294	306
	d			295	307
	e			296	308
	f			297	309
	g			298	310
	A			299	311
	b			300	312
	c			301	313
	d			302	314
	e			303	315
	f			304	316
	g			305	317
	A			306	318
	b			307	319
	c			308	320
	d			309	321
	e			310	322
	f			311	323
	g			312	324
	A			313	325
	b			314	326
	c			315	327
	d			316	328
	e			317	329
	f			318	330
	g			319	331
	A			320	332
	b			321	333
	c			322	334
	d			323	335
	e			324	336
	f			325	337
	g			326	338
	A			327	339
	b			328	340
	c			329	341
	d			330	342
	e			331	343
	f			332	344
</					

# May hath xxxi days.

		Morning Prayer.		Evening Prayer.	
		1 Lesson	2 Lesson	1 Lesson	2 Lesson
1	a	Phil. & Jam.	1 Kings 8	Acts 28	1 King. 9
2	b	Inven. Crofs.	10 Matth. 1	11	2
3	c		12	2	13
4	d		13	3	3
5	e		14	3	15
6	f	S. John Ev.	16	4	17
7	g	ante port.	18	5	19
8	a	Latn.	20	6	21
9	b		22	7	2 King. 1
10	c		2 King. 2	8	3
11	d		4	9	5
12	e		6	10	7
13	f		8	11	9
14	g		10	12	11
15	a		11	13	13
16	b		12	14	15
17	c		13	15	17
18	d		14	16	19
19	e		15	17	21
20	f	Dunstan, Ar.	16	18	23
21	g	Canr.	17	19	25
22	a		18	20	27
23	b		19	21	29
24	c		20	22	31
25	d		21	23	
26	e		22	24	
27	f	Aug. 1 Ar. C.	23	25	
28	g	V. Bede, Pref.	24	26	
29	a		25	27	
30	b	CHARL. II.	26	28	
31	c	Nat. & Ret.	27	29	
	d		28	30	
	e		29	31	
	f		30		
	g		31		

# June hath xxx days.

		Morning Prayer.		Evening Prayer.	
		1 Lesson	2 Lesson	1 Lesson	2 Lesson
1	a	Nicomed.	1	1	1
2	b	R. P. & M.	2	2	2
3	c		3	3	3
4	d		4	4	4
5	e	Boniface.	5	5	5
6	f	Bish. & M.	6	6	6
7	g		7	7	7
8	a		8	8	8
9	b		9	9	9
10	c		10	10	10
11	d	S. Barnabas.	11	11	11
12	e	Ap. and Mar.	12	12	12
13	f		13	13	13
14	g		14	14	14
15	a		15	15	15
16	b		16	16	16
17	c	S. Alban, M.	17	17	17
18	d		18	18	18
19	e	Transf. Edw.	19	19	19
20	f	K. of W. S.	20	20	20
21	g		21	21	21
22	a	Fast.	22	22	22
23	b	Nat. S. J. B.	23	23	23
24	c		24	24	24
25	d		25	25	25
26	e		26	26	26
27	f		27	27	27
28	g		28	28	28
29	a		29	29	29
30	b		30	30	30
	c				
	d				
	e				
	f				
	g				

# July hath xxxi days.

		Morning Prayer.		Evening Prayer.	
		1 Lesson	2 Lesson	1 Lesson	2 Lesson
1	a	Prov. 11	Luke 13	Prov. 12	Phil. 1
2	b		14	13	2
3	c		15	14	3
4	d		16	15	4
5	e		17	16	5
6	f		18	17	6
7	g		19	18	7
8	a		20	19	8
9	b		21	20	9
10	c		22	21	10
11	d		23	22	11
12	e		24	23	12
13	f		25	24	13
14	g		26	25	14
15	a		27	26	15
16	b		28	27	16
17	c		29	28	17
18	d		30	29	18
19	e		31	30	19
20	f				20
21	g				21
22	a				22
23	b				23
24	c				24
25	d				25
26	e				26
27	f				27
28	g				28
29	a				29
30	b				30
31	c				31

# August hath xxxi days.

		Morning Prayer.		Evening Prayer.	
		1 Lesson	2 Lesson	1 Lesson	2 Lesson
1	a	Lammas day	Jer. 29	John 20	Jer. 30
2	b		30	21	Hebr. 4
3	c		31	22	5
4	d		32	23	6
5	e		33	24	7
6	f		34	25	8
7	g		35	26	9
8	a		36	27	10
9	b		37	28	11
10	c		38	29	12
11	d		39	30	13
12	e		40	31	14
13	f		41		15
14	g		42		16
15	a		43		17
16	b		44		18
17	c		45		19
18	d		46		20
19	e		47		21
20	f		48		22
21	g		49		23
22	a		50		24
23	b		51		25
24	c		52		26
25	d		53		27
26	e		54		28
27	f		55		29
28	g		56		30
29	a		57		31
30	b		58		
31	c		59		

Septem-

# September hath xxx days.

		Morning Prayer.		Evening Prayer.	
		1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
1	1	Giles, Abb	Hof. 14	Matth. 2	Joel 1 Rom. 2
5	2	& Confes.	Joel 1	3	5
3	3		Amos 1	4	Amos 2
13	4		5	5	4
3	5		6	6	5
6	6		7	7	6
10	7	Enurch. Bilh.	9	8	Obadiah
18	8	Nat. Bl. V. M.	Jonah 1	9	Jon. 2, 3
7	9		4	10	Mic. 1
10	10		2	11	3
11	11		4	12	5
13	12		6	13	7
14	13		1	14	Nah. 2
15	14	Holy Cross day.	3	15	Hab. 1
16	15		16	16	3
17	16	Lamb. Bilh.	1	17	Zeph. 2
18	17	& Mar.	2	18	Hag. 1
19	18		3	19	Zech. 1
20	19	Fast	6	20	4, 5
21	20	S. Matthew.	8	21	7
22	21	Ap. Ev. Mar.	10	22	9
23	22		12	23	11
24	23		14	24	13
25	24		2	25	15
26	25	S. Cypr. M.	4	26	Mal. 1
27	26		2	27	3
28	27	S. Mich. Arc.	2	28	Tob. 1
29	28	S. Jerom. Pr.	4	29	3
30	29		3	30	6

# October hath xxxi. days.

		Morning Prayer.		Evening Prayer.	
		1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
16	1	Remigius, B.	Tobit 7	Mark 4	Tobit 8
5	2		9	5	Cor. 1
13	3		11	6	13
2	4		13	7	14
5	5		15	8	15
10	6	Faith. V. M.	17	9	Judith 2
18	7		19	10	4
7	8		21	11	6
9	9	S. Denys, B.	23	12	8
15	10		25	13	10
11	11		27	14	12
12	12		29	15	14
13	13		31	16	16
14	14	Transl. K. Ed	1	17	18
15	15		3	18	20
16	16		5	19	22
17	17		7	20	24
18	18	Ethelred, V.	9	21	26
19	19	S. Luke, Ev.	11	22	28
20	20		13	23	30
21	21		15	24	1
22	22		17	25	3
23	23		19	26	5
24	24		21	27	7
25	25	Crispin, M.	23	28	9
26	26		25	29	11
27	27	Fast	27	30	13
28	28	S. Simon, and	29	31	15
29	29	S. Jude & Ap.	10		
30	30	and Mart.	12		
31	31	Fast	14		

# November hath xxx days.

		Morning Prayer.		Evening Prayer.	
		1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
1	1	All Saints d.	Ecclus 16	Luke 18	Ecclus 17
13	2		18	19	Coloff. 2
2	3		20	20	3
4	4		21	21	4
10	5	Papists conf.	22	22	Thel. 1
6	6	Leonard C.	23	23	2
18	7		24	24	3
7	8		25	25	4
9	9		26	26	5
15	10		27	27	Thel. 1
4	11	S. Martin.	28	28	2
12	12	Bilh. & Con	29	29	3
13	13	Britius, Bilh.	30	30	4
1	14		31	31	5
15	15	Machur. B.	1	1	6
9	16		2	2	7
17	17	Hugh. Bilh.	3	3	8
18	18	of Lincoln.	4	4	9
6	19		5	5	10
20	20	Edmund, K.	6	6	11
14	21	& Mart.	7	7	12
3	22	Cecilia, virg	8	8	13
23	23	S. Clement.	9	9	14
11	24	I B. R. Mar.	10	10	15
19	25	Catherine.	11	11	16
26	26	Virg. & M.	12	12	17
8	27		13	13	18
28	28		14	14	19
16	29	Fast	15	15	20
5	30	S. Andrew	16	16	21
		Ap. and Mar.	17	17	22

# December hath xxxi days.

		Morning Prayer.		Evening Prayer.	
		1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
11	1	Ilai. 15	Acts 2	Ilai. 15	Hebr. 7
13	2		16	16	8
2	3		17	17	9
10	4		18	18	10
5	5		19	19	11
18	6	Nicolas, E. of	20	20	12
7	7	M. in Lycia.	21	21	13
8	8	Conc. E. Vir.	22	22	14
15	9	Mar.	23	23	15
4	10		24	24	16
11	11		25	25	17
12	12		26	26	18
1	13	Lucy, V. M.	27	27	19
9	14		28	28	20
16	15	O Sapientia.	29	29	21
17	16		30	30	22
6	17		31	31	23
14	18	Fast	1	1	24
3	19	S. Thomas.	2	2	25
11	20	Ap. and M.	3	3	26
24	21		4	4	27
19	22	Fast	5	5	28
8	23	Christmas d.	6	6	29
26	24	S. Stephen M.	7	7	30
27	25	S. Joh. Ev.	8	8	31
16	26	Innocents d.	9	9	
5	27		10	10	
30	28		11	11	
13	29	Silvester, B.	12	12	

Note that \* Ecclus 25 is to be read only to vers. 13. and  
 \* Ecclus 30 only to vers. 18. & \* Ecclus 46. only to v. 20

¶ To find *Easter* for ever.

Golden Number.	A	B	C	D	E	F	G
I	April 9	10	11	12	6	7	8
II	March 26	27	28	29	30	31	1
III	April 16	17	18	19	20	14	15
IIII	April 9	3	4	5	6	7	8
V	March 26	27	28	29	23	24	25
VI	April 16	17	11	12	13	14	15
VII	April 2	3	4	5	6	March 31	1
VIII	April 23	24	25	19	20	21	22
IX	April 9	10	11	12	13	14	8
X	April 2	3	March 28	29	30	31	1
XI	April 16	17	18	19	20	21	22
XII	April 9	10	11	5	6	7	8
XIII	March 26	27	28	29	30	31	25
XIIII	April 16	17	18	19	13	14	15
XV	April 2	3	4	5	6	7	8
XVI	March 26	27	28	29	23	24	25
XVII	April 16	10	11	12	13	14	15
XVIII	April 2	3	4	5	March 30	31	1
XIX	April 23	24	18	19	20	21	22

**W**hen ye have found the *Sunday Letter* in the upper-moſt Line; guide your eye downward from the ſame, till you come right over againſt the *Prime*; and there is ſhewed both what Moneth, and what day of the Moneth *Eaſter* falleth that year. But note, that the name of the Moneth is ſet at the left hand, or elſe juſt with the Figure, and followeth not, as in other Tables by deſcent, but collateral.

¶ The Order for Morning and Evening Prayer  
daily to be ſaid and uſed throughout the year.

**T**he Morning and Evening Prayer ſhall be uſed in the accuſtomed place of the Church, Chappel, or Chancel; Except it ſhall be otherwiſe determined by the Ordinary of the place. And the Chancels ſhall remain as they have done in times paſt.

And here is to be noted, that ſuch Ornaments of the Church and of the Miniſters thereof at all times of their Miniſtration, ſhall be retained and be in uſe as were in this Church of England by the Authority of Parliaments, in the ſecond year of the Reign of King Edward the Sixth.

The

# The Order for MORNING PRAYER

daily throughout the year.

¶ *At the beginning of Morning Prayer the Minister shall read with a loud voice some one, or more of these Sentences of the Scriptures, that follow. And then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.*

Ezek. 18. 27.  
**W**hen the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness, that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.

Psal. 51. 3.  
I acknowledge my transgressions, and my sin is ever before me.

Psal. 51. 9.  
Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out mine iniquities.

Psal. 51. 17.  
The Sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

Joel 2. 13.  
Rent your hearts, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious, and mercifull, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

Dan. 9. 9, 10.  
To the Lord our God belong mercies, and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him: neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us.

Jer. 10. 24.  
O Lord correct me, but with judgement; not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing.

S. Mat. 3. 2.  
Repent ye; for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

S. Luke 15. 18, 19.  
I will arise and go to my Father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against Heaven, and before thee, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

Psal. 143. 2.  
Enter not into judgement with thy servant, O Lord; for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

S. Job. 1. 8, 9.  
If we say, that we have no sin, we deceive our selves, and the truth is not in us. But, if we confess our sins, he is faithfull and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

**D**early beloved brethren, the Scripture moveth us in sundry places to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness, and that we

should not dissemble nor cloke them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father, but confess them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart, to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same by his infinite goodness and mercy. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sins before God, yet ought we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy word, and to ask those things which are requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray and beseech you, as many as are here present, to accompany me with a pure heart and humble voice unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying, after me,

¶ *A general Confession to be said of the whole congregation after the Minister, all kneeling.*

**A**lmighty and most mercifull Father; We have erred and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep. We have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts. We have offended against thy holy laws: We have left undone those things which we ought to have done; And we have done those things which we ought not to have done; And there is no health in us. But thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us, miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which conceive their faults. Restore thou them that are penitent; According to thy promises declared unto mankind in Christ Jesu our Lord. And grant, O most mercifull Father, for his sake; That we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, To the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

## MORNING PRAYER.

*¶ The Absolution or Remission of sins to be pronounced by the Priest alone, standing; the people still kneeling.*

**A**lmighty God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickedness, and live; and hath given power, and commandment to his ministers to declare and pronounce to his people, being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sins: He pardoneth, and absolveth all them, that truly repent, and unfeignedly beleeve his holy Gospel. Wherefore let us beseech him to grant us true repentance, and his holy Spirit, that those things may please him, which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure, and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternal joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*¶ The people shall answer here, and at the end of all other prayers, Amen.*

*¶ Then the Minister shall kneel, and say the Lords Prayer with an audible voice; the people also kneeling, and repeating it with him, both here and wheresoever else it is used in Divine Service.*

**O**ur Father, which art in Heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in Earth, As it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them, that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil: For thine is the Kingdom, the Power, And the Glory, For ever and ever. Amen.

*¶ Then likewise he shall say,*

○ Lord, open thou our lips.

*Answer.*

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

*Priest.*

○ God, make speed to save us.

*Answer.*

○ Lord make haste to help us.

*¶ Here all standing up, the Priest shall say,*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost;

*Answer.*

As it was in the beginning, is now; and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

*Priest.*

Praise ye the Lord.

*Answer.*

The Lords name be praised.

*¶ Then shall be said, or sung this Psalm following: Except on Easter-day, upon which another Anthem is appointed: and on the Nineteenth day of every month it is not to be read here, but in the ordinary course of the Psalms.*

**O** Come, let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation.

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selves glad in him with psalms.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come, let us worship, and fall down: and kneel before the Lord our Maker.

For he is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.

To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness;

When your Fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works.

Fourty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that do err in their hearts, for they have not known my ways.

Unto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father; and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

*¶ Then shall follow the Psalms in order as they are appointed. And at the end of every Psalm throughout the year, and likewise in the end of Benedicite, Benedictus, Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis, shall be repeated,*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost;

*Answer.*

## MORNING PRAYER.

*Answer.*

As it was in the beginning, is now,  
and ever shall be: world without end.  
Amen.

¶ Then shall be read distinctly with an audible voice the first Lesson, taken out of the old Testament, as is appointed in the Kalendar, (except there be proper Lessons assigned for that day:) He, that readeth, so standing, and turning himself, as he may best be heard of all such as are present. And after that, shall be said, or sung in English, the Hymn, called, Te Deum Laudamus, daily throughout the year.

¶ Note that before every Lesson the Minister shall say, Here beginneth such a Chapter, or Verse of such a Chapter of such a Book: And after every Lesson, Here endeth the First, or the Second Lesson.

*Te De-  
um Lau-  
damus,*

**W**E praise thee, O God: we acknow-  
ledge thee to be the Lord.

All the earth doth worship thee: the Fa-  
ther everlasting.

To thee all Angels cry aloud: the hea-  
vens, and all the Powers therein.

To thee Cherubim, and Seraphin: con-  
tinually do cry,

Holy, Holy, Holy: Lord God of Sabaoth.  
Heaven, and Earth are full of the Majesty:  
of thy glory.

The glorious company of the Apostles:  
praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the Prophets:  
praise thee.

The noble army of Martyrs: praise thee.

The holy Church throughout all the  
world: doth acknowledge thee;

The Father: of an infinite Majesty;

Thine honourable, true: and onely  
Son;

Also the holy Ghost: the Comforter.

Thou art the King of Glory: O Christ.

Thou art the everlasting Son: of the Fa-  
ther.

When thou tookest upon thee to deliver  
man: thou didst not abhor the Virgins  
womb.

When thou hadst overcome the sharp-  
ness of death: thou didst open the king-  
dom of heaven to all beleevers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God:  
in the Glory of the Father.

We beleeve, that thou shalt come: to  
be our Judge.

We therefore pray thee, help thy ser-  
vants: whom thou hast redeemed with  
thy precious blood.

Make them to be numbred with thy  
saints: in glory everlasting.

O Lord, save thy people: and blest  
thine heritage.

Govern them: and lift them up for  
ever.

Day by day: we magnifie thee;  
And we worship thy Name: ever world  
without end.

Vouchsafe, O Lord: to keep us this day  
without sin.

O Lord, have mercy upon us: have  
mercy upon us.

O Lord, let thy mercy lighten upon us:  
as our trust is in thee.

O Lord, in thee have I trusted: let me  
never be confounded.

¶ Or this Canticle.

**O**All ye Works of the Lord, blest ye Benedi-  
cite, om-  
nia Ope-  
ra.  
the Lord: praise him, and magnifie  
him for ever.

O ye Angels of the Lord, blest ye the  
Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for  
ever.

O ye heavens, blest ye the Lord: praise  
him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Waters, that be above the firma-  
ment, blest ye the Lord: praise him, and  
magnifie him for ever.

O all ye Powers of the Lord, blest ye  
the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for  
ever.

O ye Sun, and Moon, blest ye the Lord:  
praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Stars of heaven, blest ye the Lord:  
praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Showrs, and Dew, blest ye the Lord:  
praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Winds of God, blest ye the Lord:  
praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Fire, and Heat, blest ye the Lord:  
praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Winter, and Summer, blest ye the  
Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

## MORNING PRAYER.

O ye Dewes, and Frosts, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Froſts , and Cold, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Ice, and Snow, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Nights, and Days, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Light, and darkneſs, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Lightnings, and Clouds, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O let the Earth bleſs the Lord : yea, let it praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Mountains, and Hills, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye Green things upon the earth, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Wells, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Seas, and Flouds, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Whales, and all that move in the waters, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye Fowls of the air, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye Beaſts, and Cattell, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Children of men, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O let Iſrael bleſs the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Priests of the Lord, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Servants of the Lord, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Spirits, and Souls of the righteous, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye holy, and humble Men of heart, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

O Ananias, Azarias, and Miſael, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for ever.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghoſt ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever ſhall be : world without end. Amen.

*¶ Then ſhall be read in like manner the Second Leſſon, taken out of the New Teſtament. And after that, the Hymn following ; except when that ſhall happen to be read in the Chapter for the day, or for the Goſpel on S. John Baptiſts day.*

**B**leſſed be the Lord God of Iſrael : for he hath viſited , and redeemed his people ; *Benedictus, S. Luke 1. 68.*

And hath raiſed up a mighty ſalvation for us : in the houſe of his ſervant David ;

As he ſpake by the mouth of his holy Prophets : which have been ſince the world began ;

That we ſhould be ſaved from our enemies : and from the hands of all that hate us ;

To perform the mercy promiſed to our forefathers : and to remember his holy Covenant ;

To perform the oath which he ſware to our forefather Abraham : that he would give us ;

That we being delivered out of the hands of our enemies : might ſerve him without fear ;

In holineſs, and righteouſneſs before him : all the days of our life.

And thou, Child, ſhalt be called the prophet of the Higheſt : for thou ſhalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways ;

To give knowledge of ſalvation unto his people : for the remiſſion of their ſins,

Through the tender mercy of our God : whereby the Day-ſpring from on high hath viſited us ;

To give light to them that ſit in darkneſs, and in the ſhadow of death : and to guide our feet into the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghoſt ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever ſhall be : world without end. Amen.

## MORNING PRAYER.

¶ *Or this Psalm.*

*Psalm  
Deo,  
Pla. 100.*

**O** Be joyfull in the Lord all ye lands :  
serve the Lord with gladness, and  
come before his presence with a song.

Be ye sure, that the Lord he is God : it  
is he that hath made us, and not we our  
selves, we are his people, and the sheep of  
his pasture.

O go your way into his gates with  
thanksgiving, and into his courts with  
praise : be thankfull unto him, and speak  
good of his Name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is  
everlasting : and his truth endureth from  
generation to generation.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son :  
and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and  
ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ *Then shall be sung, or said the Apostles Creed by the  
Minister, and the people standing. Except onely  
such days as the Creed of S. Athanasius is appoint-  
ed to be read.*

**I** Beleeve in God the Father Almighty,  
Maker of heaven and earth : and in Je-  
sus Christ his onely Son our Lord, Who  
was conceived by the holy Ghost, Born  
of the virgin Mary, Suffered under Ponti-  
us Pilate, Was crucified, dead, and buried,  
He descended into hell ; The third day he  
rose again from the dead, He ascended into  
Heaven, And sitteth on the right hand of  
God the Father Almighty ; From thence  
he shall come to judge the quick and the  
dead.

I beleeve in the holy Ghost ; The holy  
Catholick Church ; The Communion of  
Saints ; The forgiveness of sins ; the resur-  
rection of the body, And the life everlast-  
ing. Amen.

¶ *And after that, these prayers following, all de-  
voutly kneeling, the Minister first pronouncing  
with a loud voice.*

The Lord be with you.

*Answer.*

And with thy spirit.

*Minister.*

¶ Let us pray,

Lord have mercy upon us.

*Christ have mercy upon us.*

Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ *Then the Minister, Clerks, and People shall say  
the Lords Prayer with a loud voice.*

**O** Ur Father, which art in heaven, Hal-  
lowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom  
come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is  
in heaven. Give us this day our daily  
bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As  
we forgive them that trespass against us.  
And lead us not into temptation : but deli-  
ver us from evil. Amen.

¶ *Then the Priest standing up shall say.*

O Lord, shew thy mercy upon us.

*Answer.*

And grant us thy salvation.

*Priest.*

O Lord, save the King.

*Answer.*

And mercifully hear us when we call upon  
thee.

*Priest.*

Endue thy ministers with righteousness.

*Answer.*

And make thy chosen people joyfull.

*Priest.*

O Lord, save thy people.

*Answer.*

And blest thine inheritance.

*Priest.*

Give peace in our time, O Lord.

*Answer.*

Because there is none other that fighteth  
for us, but only thou, O God.

*Priest.*

O God, make clean our hearts within us.

*Answer.*

And take not thy holy Spirit from us.

¶ *Then shall follow three Collects. The first of the  
day, which shall be the same that is appointed at  
the Communion ; The second for Peace ; The third  
for grace to live well. And the two last Collects  
shall never alter, but daily be said at Morning  
Prayer throughout all the year, as followeth : all  
kneeling.*

¶ *The second Collect for Peace.*

**O** God, who art the author of peace  
and lover of concord, in knowledge  
of whom standeth our eternal life, whose  
service is perfect freedom ; defend us thy  
humble servants in all assaults of our ene-  
mies, that we surely trusting in thy de-  
fence,

## MORNING PRAYER.

fence, may not fear the power of any adversaries, through the might of Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *The third Collect for Grace.*

**O** Lord our heavenly Father, almighty and everlasting God, who hast safely brought us to the beginning of this day; defend us in the same with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no sin, neither run into any kind of danger; but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance, to do always that is righteous in thy sight, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *In Quires and Places where they sing, here followeth the Anthem.*

¶ *Then these five Prayers following are to be read here, except when the Litany is read; and then only the two last are to be read, as they are there placed.*

¶ *A Prayer for the Kings Majesty.*

**O** Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of lords, the onely Ruler of princes, who dost from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth; most heartily we beseech thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious Sovereign Lord King CHARLES, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may alway encline to thy will, and walk in thy way: Endue him plenteously with heavenly gifts, grant him in health and wealth long to live, strengthen him that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies; and finally after this life, he may attain everlasting joy and felicity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *A Prayer for the Royal Family.*

**A**lmighty God, the fountain of all goodness, we humbly beseech thee to bless our gracious Queen CATHERINE, James Duke of York, and all the Royal Family: Endue them with thy holy Spirit; enrich them with thy heavenly grace; prosper them with all happiness; and bring them to thine everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *A Prayer for the Clergy and People.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who alone workest great marvels; send down upon our Bishops, and Curates, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthfull Spirit of thy grace; and that they may truly please thee, pour upon them the continual dew of thy blessing. Grant this, O Lord, for the honour of our Advocate and Mediatour, Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

¶ *A Prayer of Saint Chrysostome.*

**A**lmighty God, who hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee, and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests; Fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them; granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. *Amen.*

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost be with us all evermore. *Amen.* Cor. 13. 14.

*Here endeth the Order of MORNING PRAYER throughout the year.*

# The Order for EVENING PRAYER,

daily throughout the year.

*¶ At the beginning of Evening Prayer the Minister shall read with a loud voice some one, or more of these Sentences of the Scriptures, that follow. And then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.*

Pzek.  
18. 27.

**W**hen the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness, that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.

Pfal.  
51. 3.

I acknowledge my transgressions, and my sin is ever before me.

Pfal.  
51. 9.

Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out mine iniquities.

Pfal. 51.  
17.

The Sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

J. el. 2.  
13.

Rent your hearts, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and mercifull, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

Dan. 9.  
9. 10.

To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him: neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws which he set before us.

Jer. 10.  
24.

O Lord correct me, but with judgement; not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing.

S. Mat.  
3. 2.

Repent ye; for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

S. Luke  
15. 18,  
19.

I will arise and go to my Father, and will say unto him; Father, I have sinned against Heaven, and before thee, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

Pfal.

143. 2.

Enter not into judgement with thy servant, O Lord; for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

1 S. Jch.  
1. 8. 9.

If we say that we have no sin, we deceive our selves, and the truth is not in us. But, if we confess our sins, he is faithfull and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

**D**early beloved brethren, the Scripture moveth us in sundry places to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness, and that we

should not dissemble nor cloke them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father, but confess them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart, to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same by his infinite goodness and mercy. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sins before God, yet ought we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy word, and to ask those things which are requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray and beseech you, as many as are here present, to accompany me with a pure heart and humble voice unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying, after me,

*¶ A general Confession to be said of the whole congregation after the Minister, all kneeling.*

**A**lmighty and most mercifull Father, We have erred and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep. We have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts. We have offended against thy holy laws. We have left undone those things which we ought to have done; And we have done those things which we ought not to have done; And there is no health in us. But thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us, miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confess their faults. Restore thou them that are penitent; According to thy promises declared unto mankind in Christ Jesu our Lord. And grant, O most mercifull Father, for his sake; That we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, To the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

*¶ The*

## EVENING PRAYER.

*¶ The Absolution or Remission of sins to be pronounced by the Priest alone, standing; the people still kneeling.*

**A**lmighty God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickedness, and live; and hath given power and commandment to his ministers to declare and pronounce to his people, being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sins: He pardoneth, and absolveth all them, that truly repent, and unfeignedly beleve his holy Gospel. Wherefore let us beseech him to grant us true repentance, and his holy Spirit; that those things may please him which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternal joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*¶ Then the Minister shall kneel, and say the Lords Prayer; the people also kneeling, and repeating it with him.*

**O**ur Father, which art in Heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in Earth, As it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil: For thine is the Kingdom, the Power, And the Glory, For ever and ever. Amen.

*¶ Then likewise he shall say,*

**O** Lord, open thou our lips.

*Answer.*

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

*Priest.*

**O** God, make speed to save us.

*Answer.*

**O** Lord, make haste to help us.

*¶ Here all standing up, the Priest shall say.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost;

*Answer.*

As it was in the beginning, is now, and

ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

*Priest.*

Praise ye the Lord.

*Answer.*

The Lords name be praised.

*¶ Then shall be said or sung the Psalms in order as they are appointed. Then a Lesson of the old Testament, as is appointed: And after that, Magnificat (or the song of the blessed Virgin Mary) in English as followeth.*

**M**Y soul doth magnifie the Lord: and my spirit hath rejoyced in God my Saviour.

For he hath regarded: the lowliness of his hand-maiden.

For behold, from henceforth: all generations shall call me blessed.

For he that is mighty hath magnified me: and holy is his Name.

And his mercy is on them that fear him: throughout all generations.

He hath shewed strength with his arm: he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

He hath put down the mighty from their seat: and hath exalted the humble and meek.

He hath filled the hungry with good things: and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembering his mercy hath holpen his servant Israel: as he promised to our forefathers, Abraham and his seed for ever.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

*¶ Or else this Psalm; Except it be on the nineteenth day of the moneth, when it is read in the ordinary course of the Psalms.*

**O** Sing unto the Lord a new song: for he hath done marvellous things.

With his own right hand, and with his holy arm: hath he gotten himself the victory.

The Lord declared his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

He

## EVENING PRAYER.

He hath remembred his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel : and all the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

Shew your selves joyfull unto the Lord, all ye lands : sing, rejoyce and give thanks.

Praise the Lord upon the harp : sing to the harp with a psalm of thanksgiving.

With trumpets also and shawms : O shew your selves joyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is : the round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the foulds clap their hands, and let the hills be joyfull together before the Lord : for he cometh to judge the earth.

With righteousness shall he judge the world : and the people with equity.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

*¶ Then a Lesson of the New Testament, as it is appointed : And after that, Nunc dimittis (or the Song of Simeon) in English, as followeth.*

*Nunc  
dimittis,  
S. Luke  
2. 29.*

**L**ord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace : according to thy word.

For mine eyes have seen : thy salvation, Which thou hast prepared : before the face of all people ;

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles : and to be the glory of thy people Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

*¶ Or else this Psalm ; Except it be on the Twelfth day of the month.*

*Deus  
miserere-  
m's,  
Psalm. 67.*

**G**od be mercifull unto us, and bless us : and shew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon earth : thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God : yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad : for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God : yea, let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase : and God, even our own God, shall give us his blessing.

God shall bless us : and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

*¶ Then shall be said or sung, the Apostles Creed by the Minister and the people standing.*

**I** beleieve in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth : and in Jesus Christ his onely Son our Lord, Who was conceived by the holy Ghost, Born of the virgin Mary, Suffered under Pontius Pilate, Was crucified, dead, and buried, He descended into hell ; The third day he rose again from the dead, He ascended into Heaven, And sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty ; From thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I beleieve in the holy Ghost ; The holy Catholick Church ; The Communion of Saints ; The forgiveness of sins ; the resurrection of the body, And the life everlasting. Amen.

*¶ And after that, these prayers following, all devoutly kneeling, the Minister first pronouncing with a loud voice.*

The Lord be with you.

*Answer.*

And with thy spirit.

*Minister.*

*¶ Let us pray,*

Lord have mercy upon us.

*Christ have mercy upon us.*

Lord have mercy upon us.

*¶ Then the Minister, Clerks, and People shall say the Lords Prayer with a loud voice.*

**O**ur Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come.

## EVENING PRAYER.

come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them, that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ *Then the Priest standing up shall say.*

O Lord, shew thy mercy upon us.

*Answer.*

And grant us thy salvation.

*Priest.*

O Lord, save the King.

*Answer.*

And mercifully hear us when we call upon thee.

*Priest.*

Endue thy ministers with righteousness.

*Answer.*

And make thy chosen people joyfull.

*Priest.*

O Lord, save thy people.

*Answer.*

And blest thine inheritance.

*Priest.*

Give peace in our time, O Lord.

*Answer.*

Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God.

*Priest.*

O God, make clean our hearts within us.

*Answer.*

And take not thy holy Spirit from us.

¶ *Then shall follow three Collects; The first of the day; The second for Peace; The third for aid against all Perils, as hereafter followeth: Which two last Collects shall be daily said at Evening Prayer without alteration.*

¶ *The second Collect at Evening Prayer.*

O God, from whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all just works do proceed; Give unto thy servants that peace which the world cannot give, that both our hearts may be set to obey thy commandments, and also that by thee we being defended from the fear of our enemies, may pass our time in rest and quietness, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Saviour. Amen.

¶ *The third Collect for aid against all perils.*

Lighten our darkness, we beseech thee, O Lord, and by thy great mercy defend us from all perils and dangers of this night, for the love of thy only Son, our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ *In Quires and Places where they sing, here followeth the Anthem.*

¶ *A Prayer for the Kings Majesty.*

O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of lords, the only Ruler of princes, who dost from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth; most heartily we beseech thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious Sovereign Lord King CHARLES, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may alway encline to thy will, and walk in thy way: Endue him plenteously with heavenly gifts, grant him in health and wealth long to live, strengthen him that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies; and finally after this life, he may attain everlasting joy and felicity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *A Prayer for the Royal Family.*

Almighty God, the fountain of all goodness, we humbly beseech thee to blest our gracious Queen CATHERINE, James Duke of York, and all the Royal Family: Endue them with thy holy Spirit; enrich them with thy heavenly grace; prosper them with all happiness; and bring them to thine everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *A Prayer for the Clergy and People.*

Almighty and everlasting God, who alone workest great marvels; send down upon our Bishops, and Curates, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthfull Spirit of thy grace; and that they may truly please thee, pour upon them the continual dew of thy blessing. Grant this, O Lord, for the honour of our Advocate and Mediatour, Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ A

## EVENING PRAYER:

*A Prayer of Saint Chrysostome.*

**A**lmighty God, who hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee, and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests; Fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for

them; granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. *Amen.*

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost be with us all evermore. *Amen.*

*Here endeth the Order of EVENING PRAYER throughout the year.*

## At MORNING PRAYER.

*Upon these Feasts; Christmas-day, the Epiphany, Saint Matthias, Easter-day, Ascension-day, Whitfun-day, S. John Baptitt, S. James, S. Bartholomew, S. Matthew, S. Simon and S. Jude, S. Andrew, and upon Trinity Sunday shall be sung or said at Morning Prayer, instead of the Apostles Creed, this Confession of our Christian Faith, commonly called the Creed of S. Athanasius, by the Minister and People standing.*

*Quicumque vult.*

**W**hosoever will be saved: before all things it is necessary that he hold the Catholick Faith.

Which Faith, except every one do keep whole and undefiled: without doubt he shall perish everlastingly.

And the Catholick Faith is this: that we worship one God in Trinity, and Trinity in Unity;

Neither confounding the persons: nor dividing the substance.

For there is one person of the Father, another of the Son: and another of the holy Ghost.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Son, and of the holy Ghost is all one: the Glory equal, the Majesty co-eternal.

Such as the Father is, such is the Son: and such is the holy Ghost.

The Father uncreate, the Son uncreate: and the holy Ghost uncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Son incomprehensible: and the holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The Father eternal, the Son eternal: and the holy Ghost eternal.

And yet they are not three eternals: but one eternal.

As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three uncreated: but one uncreated, and one incomprehensible.

So likewise the Father is Almighty, the

Son Almighty: and the holy Ghost Almighty.

And yet they are not three Almighties: but one Almighty.

So the Father is God, the Son is God: and the holy Ghost is God.

And yet they are not three Gods: but one God.

So likewise the Father is Lord, the Son Lord: and the holy Ghost Lord;

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord.

For like as we are compelled by the Christian verity: to acknowledge every person by himself to be God and Lord;

So are we forbidden by the Catholick Religion: to say, There be three Gods, or three Lords.

The Father is made of none: neither created, nor begotten.

The Son is of the Father alone: not made, nor created, but begotten.

The holy Ghost is of the Father, and of the Son: neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers; one Son, not three Sons: one holy Ghost, not three holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinity none is afore, or after other: none is greater, or less then another;

But the whole three persons are co-eternal together: and co-equal.

## At MORNING PRAYER.

So that in all things, as is aforesaid : the Unity in Trinity, and the Trinity in Unity is to be worshipped.

He therefore, that will be saved : must thus think of the Trinity.

Furthermore, it is necessary to everlasting salvation : that he also beleve rightly the Incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ.

For the right Faith is, that we beleve and confesse : that our Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of God, is God, and Man ;

God of the substance of the Father, begotten before the worlds : and Man of the substance of his Mother, born in the world ;

Perfect God, and perfect Man : of a reasonable soul, and humane flesh subsisting ;

Equal to the Father, as touching his Godhead : and inferiour to the Father, as touching his Manhood.

Who although he be God, and Man : yet he is not two, but one Christ ;

One ; not by the conversion of the Godhead into flesh : but by taking of the Manhood into God ;

One altogether ; not by confusion of substance : but by unity of person.

For as the reasonable soul and flesh is one man : so God and Man is one Christ.

Who suffered for our salvation : descended into hell, rose again the third day from the dead.

He ascended into heaven, he sitteth on the right hand of the Father, God Almighty : from whence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

At whose coming all men shall rise again with their bodies : and shall give account for their own works.

And they that have done good shall go into life everlasting : and they that have done evil into everlasting fire.

This is the Catholick Faith : which, except a man beleve faithfully, he cannot be saved.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

---

*¶ Here followeth the Litany or general Supplication to be sung or said after Morning Prayer upon Sundays, Wednesdays and Fridays, and at other times, when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.*

**O** God the Father of heaven : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O God the Father of heaven : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

**O** God the Son, Redeemer of the world : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O God the Son, Redeemer of the world : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

**O** God the holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father, and the Son : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O God the holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father, and the Son : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

**O** holy, blessed and glorious Trinity, three persons and one God : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O holy, blessed and glorious Trinity, three persons and one God : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers, neither

take thou vengeance of our sins : spare us, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

*Spare us, good Lord.*

From all evil and mischief, from sin, from the crafts and assaults of the devil, from thy wrath, and from everlasting damnation,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

From all blindness of heart ; from pride, vain-glory, and hypocrisie, from envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

From fornication, and all other deadly sin ; and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh, and the devil,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

From lightning, and tempest ; from plague, pestilence, and famine ; from battle, and murder, and from sudden death,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

From

## The LITANY.

From all sedition, privy conspiracy, and rebellion; from all false doctrine, heresie and schism; from hardnes of heart, & contempt of thy Word and Commandment,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

By the mystery of thy holy Incarnation; by thy holy Nativity and Circumcision; by thy Baptism, Fasting, and Temptation,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

By thine Agony and bloody Sweat; by thy Cross and Passion; by thy precious Death and Burial; by thy glorious Resurrection and Ascension; and by the coming of the holy Ghost,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

In all time of our tribulation; in all time of our wealth, in the hour of death, and in the day of judgement,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

We sinners do beseech thee to hear us, O Lord God, and that it may please thee to rule and govern thy holy Church universal in the right way;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to keep and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in righteousness and holiness of life, thy servant CHARLES our most gracious King and Governour;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy faith, fear, and love, and that he may evermore have affiance in thee, and ever seek thy honour and glory;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to be his defender and keeper, giving him the victory over all his enemies;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bless and preserve our gracious Queen CATHARINE, James Duke of York, and all the Royal Family;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops, Priests, and Deacons with true knowledge and understanding of thy word, and that both by their preaching and living they may set it forth, & shew it accordingly;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to endue the Lords of the Council, and all the Nobility, with grace, wisdom and understanding;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bless and keep the Magistrates, giving them grace to execute justice, and to maintain truth;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bless and keep all thy people;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give to all nations unity, peace, and concord;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy commandments;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give to all thy people increase of grace, to hear meekly thy Word, and to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth all such as have erred and are deceived;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand, and to comfort, and help the weak-hearted, and to raise up them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan under our feet;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to succour, help, and comfort all that are in danger, necessity, and tribulation;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to preserve all that travel by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all sick persons and young children, and to shew thy pity upon all prisoners and captives;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to defend and provide for the fatherless children and widows, and all that are desolate and oppressed;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

## The LITANY.

That it may please thee to have mercy upon all men ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutours, and slanderers, and to turn their hearts ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give us true repentance, to forgive us all our sins, negligences, and ignorances, and to endue us with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend our lives according to thy holy word ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

Son of God : we beseech thee to hear us.

*Son of God : we beseech thee to hear us.*

O Lamb of God : that takest away the sins of the world ;

*Grant us thy peace.*

O Lamb of God : that takest away the sins of the world ;

*Have mercy upon us.*

O Christ, hear us.

*O Christ, hear us.*

Lord, have mercy upon us.

*Lord, have mercy upon us.*

Christ, have mercy upon us.

*Christ, have mercy upon us.*

Lord, have mercy upon us.

*Lord, have mercy upon us.*

¶ *Then shall the Priest, and the People with him, say the Lords Prayer.*

**O**ur Father, which art in Heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them, that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation ; But deliver us from evil. Amen.

*Priest.*

O Lord, deal not with us after our sins.

*Answer.*

Neither reward us after our iniquities.

*Let us pray,*

**O** God mercifull Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart,

nor the desire of such as be sorrowfull ; Mercifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities, whensoever they oppress us ; and graciously hear us, that those evils which the craft and subtilty of the devil or man worketh against us, be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed, that we thy servants, being hurt by no persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Names sake.*

**O** God, we have heard with our ears, and our fathers have declared unto us the noble works that thou didst in their days, and in the old time before them.

*O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thine honour.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

*Answer.*

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen. From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

*Graciously look upon our afflictions.*

Pitifully behold the sorrows of our hearts.

*Mercifully forgive the sins of thy people.* Favourably with mercy hear our prayers.

*O Son of David, have mercy upon us.*

Both now and ever vouchsafe to hear us, O Christ.

*Graciously hear us, O Christ ; graciously hear us, O Lord Christ.*

*Priest.*

O Lord, let thy mercy be shewed upon us.

*Answer.*

As we do put our trust in thee.

*Let us pray,*

**W**E humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our infirmities ; and for the glory of thy Name, turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved ; and grant, that in all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and evermore serve thee in holiness and pureness of living, to thy honour and glory, through our only Mediator and Advocate, Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

# Y E R S.

¶ *A Prayer of Saint Chrysostome.*

**A**lmighty God, who hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee, and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests; Fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy ser-

vants, as may be most expedient for them; granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. *Amen.*

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost be with us all evermore. *Amen.*

*Here endeth the* LITANY.

*Prayers upon several occasions, to be used before the two final Prayers the Litany, or of Morning and Evening Prayer.*

## P R A Y E R S.

¶ *For Rain.*

**O** God heavenly Father, who by thy Son Jesus Christ hast promised to all them that seek thy Kingdom and the righteousness thereof, all things necessary to their bodily sustenance; Send us, we beseech thee, in this our necessity, such moderate rain and showres, that we may receive the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *For fair weather.*

**O** Almighty Lord God, who for the sin of man didst once drown all the world, except eight persons, and afterward of thy great mercy didst promise never to destroy it so again; We humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities have worthily deserved a plague of rain and waters, yet upon our true repentance thou wilt send us such weather, as that we may receive the fruits of the earth in due season, and learn both by thy punishment to amend our lives, and for thy clemency to give thee praise and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *In the time of dearth and famine.*

**O** God heavenly Father, whose gift it is, that the rain doth fall, the earth is fruitful, beasts increase, and fishes do multiply; Behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the scarcity and dearth (which we do now most justly suffer for our iniquity) may through thy goodness be mercifully turned into cheapness and plenty, for the love

of Jesus Christ our Lord; to whom with thee, and the holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, now and for ever. *Amen.*

¶ *Or this.*

**O** God mercifull Father, who in the time of Elisha the prophet didst suddenly in Samaria turn great scarcity and dearth into plenty and cheapness; Have mercy upon us, that we who are now for our sins punished with like adversity, may likewise find a seasonable relief: Increase the fruits of the earth by thy heavenly benediction; and grant that we, receiving thy bountifull liberality, may use the same to thy glory, the relief of those that are needy, and our own comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *In the time of war and tumults.*

**O** Almighty God, King of all kings, and Governour of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth justly to punish sinners, and to be mercifull to them that truly repent; Save and deliver us, we humbly beseech thee, from the hands of our enemies; abate their pride, assuage their malice, and confound their devices, that we, being armed with thy defence, may be preserved evermore from all perils, to glorifie thee, who art the onely giver of all victory, through the merits of thy onely Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *In the time of any common plague or sickness.*

**O** Almighty God, who in thy wrath didst send a plague upon thine own people in the wilderness for their obstinate

nate

## PRAYERS.

nate rebellion against Moses and Aaron, and also in the time of King David didst slay with the plague of pestilence threescore and ten thousand, and yet remembering thy mercy didst save the rest; Have pity upon us miserable sinners, who now are visited with great sickness and mortality, that like as thou didst then accept of an atonement, and didst command the destroying Angel to cease from punishing; so it may now please thee to withdraw from us this plague and grievous sickness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*¶ In the Ember weeks to be said every day, for those that are to be admitted into holy Orders.*

**A**lmighty God our heavenly Father, who hast purchased to thy self an universal Church, by the precious blood of thy dear Son; Mercifully look upon the same, and at this time so guide and govern the minds of thy servants the Bishops and Pastours of thy flock, that they may lay hands suddenly on no man, but faithfully and wisely make choice of fit persons to serve in the sacred ministry of thy Church. And to those, which shall be ordained to any holy function, give thy grace and heavenly benediction, that both by their life and doctrine they may set forth thy glory, and set forward the salvation of all men, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*¶ Or this.*

**A**lmighty God, the giver of all good gifts, who of thy divine providence hast appointed divers orders in thy Church; Give thy grace, we humbly beseech thee, to all those, who are to be called to any office and administration in the same; and so replenish them with the truth of thy doctrine, and endue them with innocency of life, that they may faithfully serve before thee, to the glory of thy great Name, and the benefit of thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*¶ A Prayer for the High Court of Parliament, to be read during their Session.*

**M**ost gracious God, we humbly beseech thee, as for this Kingdom in general, so especially for the High Court

of Parliament, under our most religious and gracious King at this time assembled: That thou wouldest be pleased to direct & prosper all their consultations to the advancement of thy glory, the good of thy Church, the safety, honour, and welfare of our Sovereign, and his Kingdoms; that all things may be so ordered and settled by their endeavours upon the best and surest foundations, that peace and happiness, truth and justice, religion and piety may be established among us for all generations. These and all other necessities for them, for us, and thy whole Church we humbly beg in the Name and mediation of Jesus Christ our most blessed Lord and Saviour. *Amen.*

*¶ A Collect or Prayer for all conditions of men, to be used at such times when the Litany is not appointed to be said.*

**O** God the creatour and preserver of all mankind, we humbly beseech thee for all sorts and conditions of men, that thou wouldest be pleased to make the ways known unto them; thy saving health unto all nations. More especially we pray for the good estate of the Catholick Church; that it may be so guided and governed by thy good Spirit, that all who profess and call themselves Christians, may be led into the way of truth, and hold the faith in unity of spirit, in the bond of peace, and in righteousness of life. Finally we commend to thy fatherly goodness all those who are any ways afflicted, or distressed in mind, body, or estate, [*especially those for whom our prayers are desired*] that it may please thee to comfort and relieve them according to their several necessities, giving them patience under their sufferings, and a happy issue out of all their afflictions. And this we beg for Jesus Christ his sake. *Amen.*

*¶ A Prayer that may be said after any of the former.*

**O** God, whose nature and property is ever to have mercy and to forgive, receive our humble petitions; and though we be tied and bound with the chain of our sins, yet let the pitifulness of thy great mercy loose us, for the honour of Jesus Christ our Mediatour and Advocate. *Amen.*

*Thanks.*

## THANKSGIVINGS.

¶ *A general Thanksgiving.*

† This is to be said when any that have been prayed for, desire to return praise.

**A**lmighty God, Father of all mercies, we thine unworthy servants do give thee most humble and hearty thanks for all thy goodness and loving kindness to us, and to all men [† particularly to those who desire now to offer up their praises and thanksgivings for thy late mercies vouchsafed unto them.] We bless thee for our creation, preservation, and all the blessings of this life, but above all for thine inestimable love in the Redemption of the world by our Lord Jesus Christ; for the means of grace, and for the hope of glory. And we beseech thee give us that due sense of all thy mercies, that our hearts may be unfeignedly thankfull, and that we may shew forth thy praise, not onely with our lips, but in our lives, by giving up our selves to thy service, and by walking before thee in holiness and righteousness all our days, through Jesus Christ our Lord; to whom with thee and the holy Ghost be all honour and glory, world without end. *Amen.*

¶ *For Rain.*

**O** God our heavenly Father, who by thy gracious providence dost cause the former and the latter rain to descend upon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the use of man; We give thee humble thanks that it hath pleased thee in our great necessity to send us at the last a joyful rain upon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was dry, to the great comfort of us thy unworthy servants, and to the glory of thy holy Name, through thy mercies in Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *For fair weather.*

**O** Lord God, who hast justly humbled us by thy late plague of immoderate rain and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our souls by this seasonable and blessed change of weather; We praise and glorifie thy holy Name for this thy mercy, and will always declare thy loving kindness from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *For plenty.*

**O** Most mercifull Father, who of thy gracious goodness hast heard the devout prayers of thy Church, and turned our dearth and scarcity into cheapness and plenty; We give thee humble thanks for this thy special bounty, beseeching thee to continue thy loving kindness unto us, that our land may yeeld us her fruits of increase, to thy glory and our comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *For peace and deliverance from our enemies.*

**O** Almighty God, who art a strong towre of defence unto thy servants against the face of their enemies; We yeeld thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those great and apparent dangers wherewith we were compassed. We acknowledge it thy goodness that we were not delivered over as a prey unto them; beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercies towards us, that all the world may know that thou art our Saviour and mighty deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *For restoring publick peace at home.*

**O** Eternal God our heavenly Father, who alone makest men to be of one mind in a house, and stillest the outrage of a violent and unruly people; We bless thy holy Name that it hath pleased thee to appease the seditious tumults which have been lately raised up amongst us; most humbly beseeching thee to grant to all of us grace, that we may henceforth obediently walk in thy holy commandments, and leading a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty, may continually offer unto thee our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving for these thy mercies towards us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *For deliverance from the Plague, or other common sickness.*

**O** Lord God, who hast wounded us for our sins, and consumed us for  
 ☩ our

## The COLLECTS.

our transgressions by thy late heavy and dreadfull visitation, and now in the midst of judgement remembring mercy, hast redeemed our souls from the jaws of death; We offer unto thy fatherly goodness our selves, our souls and bodies, which thou hast delivered to be a living sacrifice unto thee, always praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of thy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Or this.*

**W**E humbly acknowledge before thee, O most mercifull Father, that all the punishments which are threat-

ned in thy law, might justly have fallen upon us by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardness of heart. Yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercy upon our weak and unworthy humiliation, to assuage the contagious sickness, wherewith we lately have been sore afflicted, and to restore the voice of joy and health into our dwellings; We offer unto thy divine Majesty the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name for such thy preservation and providence over us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

## The COLLECTS, EPISTLES, and GOSPELS to be used throughout the year.

¶ *Note that the Collect appointed for every Sunday, or for any Holiday that hath a Vigil or Eve, shall be said at the Evening Service next before.*

¶ *The first Sunday in Advent.  
The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darkness, and put upon us the armour of light now in the time of this mortal life (in which thy Son Jesus Christ came to visit us in great humility;) that in the last day, when he shall come again in his glorious Majesty, to judge both the quick and dead, we may rise to the life immortal, through him who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, now and ever. *Amen.*

¶ *This Collect is to be repeated every day with the other Collects in Advent, until Christmas-Eve.*

*The Epistle.*

Owe no man any thing  
verse 8. unto the end.

Rom. 13.

*The Gospel.*

When they drew nigh  
verse 1. unto verse 14.

S. Mat. 21.

¶ *The second Sunday in Advent.  
The Collect.*

**B**lessed Lord, who hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning; Grant that we may in such wise hear them, read, mark, learn, and inwardly di-

gest them, that by patience and comfort of thy holy word, we may embrace, and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life, which thou hast given us in our Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

Whatsoever things were  
verse 4. unto verse 14.

Rom. 15.

*The Gospel.*

And there shall be signs  
verse 25. unto verse 34.

S. Luke 21.

¶ *The third Sunday in Advent.  
The Collect.*

**O** Lord Jesu Christ, who at thy first coming didst send thy messenger to prepare thy way before thee; Grant that the ministers and stewards of thy mysteries, may likewise so prepare and make ready thy way, by turning the hearts of the disobedient to the wisdom of the just, that at thy second coming to judge the world, we may be found an acceptable people in thy sight, who livest and reignest with the Father and the holy Spirit, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The*

# The COLLECTS:

*The Epistle.*  
Let a man so account of us  
verse 1. unto verse 6. 1 Cor. 4.

*The Gospel.*  
Now when John had heard  
verse 2. unto verse 11. S. Mar. 11.

¶ *The fourth Sunday in Advent.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, raise up (we pray thee) thy power, and come among us, and with great, might succour us: that whereas through our sins and wickedness, we are fore let and hindred in running the race that is set before us, thy bountiful grace and mercy may speedily help and deliver us, through the satisfaction of thy Son our Lord; to whom with thee and the holy Ghost be honour and glory, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Rejoyce in the Lord alway  
verse 4. unto verse 8. Phil. 4.

*The Gospel.*  
This is the record of John  
verse 19. unto verse 29. S. John 1.

¶ *The Nativity of our Lord, or the Birth-day of Christ, commonly called Christmas-day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, who hast given us thy onely begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and as at this time to be born of a pure Virgin; Grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may dayly be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee, and the same Spirit, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
God, who at sundry times  
verse 1. unto verse 13. Heb. 1.

*The Gospel.*  
In the beginning was  
verse 1. unto verse 15. S. John 1.

¶ *S. Stephens day.*  
*The Collect.*

**G**rant, O Lord, that in all our sufferings here upon earth, for the testimony of thy truth, we may stedfastly look

up to heaven, and by faith behold the glory that shall be revealed; and being filled with the holy Ghost, may learn to love and blese our persecutors by the example of thy first Martyr Saint Stephen, who prayed for his murderers to thee, O blef- sed Jesus, who standest at the right hand of God to succour all those that suffer for thee, our onely Mediatour and Advocate. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall follow the Collect of the Nativity, which shall be said continually unto New years Eve.*  
*For the Epistle.*

Stephen being full of the  
verse 55. unto the end. Acts 7.

*The Gospel.*  
Behold, I send unto you  
verse 34. unto the end. S. Mat. 23.

¶ *S. John the Evangelists day.*  
*The Collect.*

**M**ercifull Lord, we beseech thee to cast thy bright beams of light upon thy Church, that it being enlightned by the doctrine of thy blessed Apostle and Evangelist Saint John, may so walk in the light of thy truth, that it may at length attain to the light of everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
That which was from  
verse 1. unto the end. 1 S. Joh. 1.

*The Gospel.*  
Jesus said unto Peter, follow  
verse 19. unto the end. S. Joh. 21.

¶ *The Innocents day.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who out of the mouths of babes and sucklings hast ordained strength, and madeest infants to glorifie thee by their deaths; Mortifie and kill all vices in us, and so strengthen us by thy grace, that by the innocency of our lives, and constancy of our faith even unto death, we may glorifie thy holy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle.*

I looked, and lo, a Lamb  
verse 1. unto verse 6. Rev. 14.

*The Gospel.*

The angel of the Lord  
verse 13. unto verse 19. S. Mat. 2.

## The COLLECTS.

¶ *The Sunday after Christmas-day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, who hast given us thy onely begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and as at this time to be born of a pure Virgin; Grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee, and the same Spirit ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

Now I say, that the heir  
verse 1. unto verse 8.

Gal. 4.

*The Gospel.*

The birth of Jesus Christ  
verse 18. unto the end.

S. Mat. 1.

¶ *The Circumcision of Christ.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, who madest thy blessed Son to be circumcised, and obedient to the law for man; Grant us the true circumcision of the Spirit, that our hearts and all our members being mortified from all wordly and carnal lusts, we may in all things obey thy blessed will, through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

Blessed is the man to whom  
verse 8. unto verse 15.

Rom. 4.

*The Gospel.*

And it came to pass, as the  
verse 15. unto verse 22.

S. Luke 2.

¶ *The same Collect, Epistle and Gospel shall serve for every day after unto the Epiphany.*

¶ *The Epiphany, or the manifestation of Christ to the Gentiles.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, who by the leading of a star didst manifest thy onely begotten Son to the Gentiles; Mercifully grant, that we which know thee now by faith, may after this life have the fruition of thy glorious godhead, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

For this cause, I Paul  
verse 1. unto verse 13.

Ephes. 3.

*The Gospel.*

When Jesus was born  
verse 1. unto verse 13.

S. Mat. 2.

¶ *The first Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to receive the prayers of thy people which call upon thee, and grant that they may both perceive, and know what things they ought to do, and also may have grace and power faithfully to fulfill the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

I beseech you therefore  
verse 1. unto verse 6.

Rom. 12.

*The Gospel.*

Now his parents went  
verse 41. unto the end.

S. Luke 2.

¶ *The second Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who dost govern all things in heaven and earth; Mercifully hear the supplications of thy people, and grant us thy peace all the days of our life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

Having then gifts  
verse 6. unto verse 16.

Rom. 12.

*The Gospel.*

And the third day there was a  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

S. John 2.

¶ *The third Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, mercifully look upon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and necessities, stretch forth thy right hand to help and defend us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

Be not wise in your own  
verse 16. to the end.

Rom. 12.

*The Gospel.*

When he was come down  
verse 1. to verse 14.

S. Mat. 8.

¶ *The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, who knowest us to be set in the midst of so many and great dangers, that by reason of the frailty of our nature we cannot alway stand upright; Grant to us such strength and protection, as may support us in all dangers, and carry us through all temptations, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The*

## The COLLECTS.

*The Epistle.*  
Let every soul be subject  
verse 1. unto verse 8.

*The Gospell.*  
And when he was entred  
verse 23. unto the end.

¶ *The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee to keep thy Church and household continually in thy true religion, that they who do lean onely upon the hope of thy heavenly grace, may evermore be defended by thy mighty power, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Put on therefore  
verse 12. unto verse 18.

*The Gospell.*  
The Kingdom of heaven is  
verse 24. unto verse 31.

¶ *The sixth Sunday after the Epiphany.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** God, whose blessed Son was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil, and make us the sons of God and heirs of eternal life; Grant us, we beseech thee, that having this hope, we may purifie our selves, even as he is pure; that when he shall appear again with power and great glory, we may be made like unto him in his eternal and glorious kingdom, where with thee, O Father, and thee, O holy Ghost, he liveth and reigneth ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Behold, what manner of  
verse 1. unto verse 9.

*The Gospell.*  
Then if any man shall  
verse 23. unto verse 32.

¶ *The Sunday called Septuagesima, or the third Sunday before Lent.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee favourably to hear the prayers of thy people, that we who are justly punished for our offences, may be mercifully delivered by thy goodness, for the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy

Rom. 13. Ghost ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Know ye not that they  
verse 24. unto the end.

*The Gospell.*  
The kingdom of heaven is  
verse 1. unto verse 17.

¶ *The Sunday called Sexagesima, or the second Sunday before Lent.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** Lord God, who seest that we put not our trust in any thing that we do; Mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended against all adversity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Ye suffer fools gladly,  
verse 19. unto verse 32.

*The Gospell.*  
When much people were  
verse 4. unto verse 16.

¶ *The Sunday called Quinquagesima, or the next Sunday before Lent.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, who hast taught us, that all our doings without charity are nothing worth; Send thy holy Ghost, and pour into our hearts that most excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace and of all virtues, without which whosoever liveth is counted dead before thee: Grant this for thine onely Son Jesus Christs sake. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Though I speak with the  
verse 1. unto the end.

*The Gospell.*  
Then Jesus took unto him  
verse 31. unto the end.

¶ *The 1 day of Lent, commonly called Ash Wednesday.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who hatest nothing that thou hast made, and dost forgive the sins of all them that are penitent; Create and make in us new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our sins, and acknowledging our wretchedness, may obtain of thee, the God of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiveness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *This Collect is to be read every day in Lent, after the Collect appointed for the day.*

## The COLLECTS.

*For the Epistle.*  
Turn ye even to me, saith  
verse 12. unto verse 17.  
*The Gospell.*  
When ye fast, be not as the  
verse 16. unto verse 21.

*The Gospell.*  
Joel 2. Jesus was casting out a  
verse 14. unto verse 28.  
S. Luke 11.

*The first Sunday in Lent.*  
*The Collect.*

*The fourth Sunday in Lent.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, who for our sake didst fast  
fourty days and fourty nights; Give  
us grace to use such abstinence; that our  
flesh being subdued to the Spirit; we may  
ever obey thy godly motions in righteous-  
ness and true holiness, to thy honour and  
glory, who livest and reignest with the Fa-  
ther and the holy Ghost, one God, world  
without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
We then as workers together  
verse 1. unto verse 10.

2 Cor. 6.

*The Gospell.*  
Then was Jesus led up of  
verse 1. unto verse 11.

S. Mat. 4.

*The second Sunday in Lent.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, who seest that we  
have no power of our selves to help  
our selves; Keep us both outwardly in our  
bodies, and inwardly in our souls, that we  
may be defended from all adversities which  
may happen to the body, and from all evil  
thoughts which may assault and hurt the  
soul, through Jesus Christ our Lord.  
*Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
We beseech you, brethren  
verse 1. unto verse 8.

1 Thes. 4.

*The Gospell.*  
Jesus went thence, and  
verse 21. unto verse 28.

S. Mat. 15.

*The third Sunday in Lent.*  
*The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee, Almighty God,  
look upon the hearty desires of  
thy humble servants, and stretch forth the  
right hand of thy majesty, to be our de-  
fence against all our enemies, through Je-  
sus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Be ye therefore followers  
verse 1. unto verse 14.

Ephes. 5.

**G**Rant, we beseech thee, Almighty  
God, that we, who for our evil deeds  
do worthily deserve to be punished, by the  
comfort of thy grace may mercifully be  
relieved, through our Lord and Saviour  
Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Tell me, ye that desire to be  
verse 21. unto the end.

Gal. 4.

*The Gospell.*  
Jesus went over the sea  
verse 1. unto verse 14.

S. John 6.

*The fifth Sunday in Lent.*  
*The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee, Almighty God,  
mercifully to look upon thy peo-  
ple; that by thy great goodness they may  
be governed and preserved evermore,  
both in body and soul, through Jesus  
Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Christ being come an high  
verse 11. unto verse 15.

Heb. 9.

*The Gospell.*  
Jesus said, which of you  
verse 46. to verse 56.

S. John 8.

*The Sunday next before Easter.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who  
hast sent thy Son, our Saviour Jesus Christ,  
to take upon him our flesh, and to suffer  
death upon the cross, that all mankind  
should follow the example of his great  
humility; Mercifully grant that we may  
both follow the example of his patience,  
and also be made partakers of his resurrec-  
tion, through the same Jesus Christ our  
Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Let this mind be in you  
verse 5. unto verse 12.

Phil. 2.

*The Gospell.*  
When the morning was come  
verse 1. unto verse 55.

S. Mat. 27.

*Munday*

## The COLLECTS.

¶ *Munday before Easter.*

*For the Epistle.*

Who is this that cometh from Isa. 63.  
verse 1. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

After two dayes was the S. Mark 14.  
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ *Tuesday before Easter.*

*For the Epistle.*

The Lord God hath opened Isa. 50.  
verse 5. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

And straight way in the morn. S. Mark 15.  
verse 1. unto verse 39.

¶ *Wednesday before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

Where a testament is, there Heb. 9.  
verse 16. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Now the feast of unleavened S. Luke 22.  
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ *Thursday before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

In this that I declare unto 1 Cor. 11.  
verse 17. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

The whole multitude of S. Luke 23.  
verse 1. unto verse 50.

¶ *Good Friday.*

*The Collects.*

**A**lmighty God, we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy family, for which our Lord Jesus Christ was contented to be betrayed, and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the crosse, who now liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is governed and sanctified; Receive our supplications and prayers which we offer before thee for all estates of men in thy holy Church, that every member of the same in his vocation and ministry, may truly and godly serve thee, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

**O**Mercifull God, who hast made all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be con-

verted and live; Have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, Infidels, and Hereticks, and take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy word; and so fetch them home, blessed Lord, to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one Shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, One God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

The law having a shadow Heb. 10.  
verse 1. unto verse 26.

*The Gospel.*

Pilate therefore took Jesus S. Joh. 19.  
verse 1. unto verse 38.

¶ *Easter Even.*

*The Collect.*

**G**Rant, O Lord, that as we are baptized into the death of thy blessed Son our Saviour Jesus Christ; so by continual mortifying our corrupt affections, we may be buried with him, and that through the grave, and gate of death we may pass to our joyfull resurrection, for his merits, who died, and was buried, and rose again for us, thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

It is better if the will of 1 S. Pet. 3.  
verse 17. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

When the even was come S. Mat. 27.  
verse 57. unto the end.

¶ *Easter day.*

¶ *At Morning Prayer, instead of the Psalm,* O come let us, &c. these Anthems shall be sung or said.

**C**hrist our pass-over is sacrificed for us: therefore let us keep the feast. Not with the old leaven, nor with the leaven of malice and wickedness: but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.

**C**hrist being raised from the dead dieth no more: death hath no more dominion over him. For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. Likewise reckon ye also your selves to be dead indeed unto sin: but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Christ

## The COLLECTS.

1 Cor.  
15. 20.

**C**hrift is rifen from the dead : and become the firft fruits of them that fleep. For fince by man came death : by man came alfo the refurrection of the dead. For as in Adam all die : even fo in Chrift fhall all be made alive.

Glory be to the Father , and to the Son : and to the holy Ghoft ;

*Answer.*

As it was in the beginning , is now and ever fhall be : world without end. Amen.

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God , who through thine onely begotten Son Jefus Chrift, haft overcome death , and opened unto us the gate of everlafting life ; We humbly befeech thee , that as by thy fpecial grace preventing us , thou doft put into our minds good defires ; fo by thy continual help we may bring the fame to good effect , through Jefus Chrift our Lord , who liveth and reigneth with thee , and the holy Ghoft , ever one God , world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epiftle.*

If ye then be rifen with Chrift      Col. 3.  
verfe 1. unto verfe 8.

*The Gofpel.*

The firft day of the      S. John 20.  
verfe 1. unto verfe 11.

¶ *Munday in Eaſter week.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God , who through thy onely begotten Son Jefus Chrift , haft overcome death , and opened unto us the gate of everlafting life ; We humbly befeech thee , that as by thy fpecial grace preventing us , thou doft put into our minds good defires , fo by thy continual help we may bring the fame to good effect , through Jefus Chrift our Lord , who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghoft, ever one God , world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epiftle.*

Peter opened his      Act. 10.  
verfe 34. unto verfe 44.

*The Gofpel.*

Behold two of his      S. Luke 24.  
verfe 13. unto verfe 36.

¶ *Tuesday in Eaſter week.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God , who through thy onely begotten Son Jefus Chrift , haft overcome death , and opened unto us the gate of everlafting life ; We humbly befeech thee , that as by thy fpecial grace preventing us , thou doft put into our minds good defires , fo by thy continual help we may bring the fame to good effect , through Jefus Chrift our Lord , who liveth and reigneth with thee , and the holy Ghoft , ever one God , world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epiftle.*

Men, and brethren      Act. 13.  
verfe 26. unto verfe 42.

*The Gofpel.*

Jefus himſelf ſtood in the      S. Luke 24.  
verfe 36. unto verfe 49.

¶ *The firſt Sunday after Eaſter.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty Father , who haft given thine onely Son to die for our fins , and to riſe again for our juſtification ; Grant us fo to put away the leaven of malice and wickedneſs , that we may alway ſerve thee in pureneſs of living and truth , through the merits of the ſame thy Son Jefus Chrift our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epiftle.*

Whatſoever is born of      1 S. John 5.  
verfe 4. unto verfe 13.

*The Gofpel.*

The ſame day at      S. John 20.  
verfe 19. unto verfe 24.

¶ *The ſecond Sunday after Eaſter.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God , who haft given thine onely Son to be unto us both a ſacrifice for ſin, and alſo an example of godly life ; Give us grace that we may alway moſt thankfully receive that his ineſtimable benefit , and alſo daily endeavour our ſelves to follow the bleſſed ſteps of his moſt holy life , through the ſame Jefus Chrift our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epiftle.*

This is thank-worthy      1 S. Pet. 2.  
verfe 19. unto the end.

*The*

## The COLLECTS.

*The Gospel.*  
Jesus said I am the good  
verse 11. unto verse 17.

¶ *The third Sunday after Easter.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God; who shewest to them that be in error the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may return into the way of righteousness; Grant unto all them that are admitted into the fellowship of Christs religion, that they may eschew those things that are contrary to their profession, and follow all such things as are agreeable to the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Dearly beloved, I beseech  
verse 11. unto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*  
Jesus said to his disciples,  
verse 16. unto verse 23.

¶ *The fourth Sunday after Easter.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who alone canst order the unruly wills and affections of sinfull men; Grant unto thy people, that they may love the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou dost promise, that so among the sundry, and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, where true joys are to be found, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Every good gift, and  
verse 17. unto verse 22.

*The Gospel.*  
Jesus said unto his disciples,  
verse 5. unto verse 15.

¶ *The fifth Sunday after Easter.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, from whom all good things do come; Grant to us thy humble servants, that by thy holy inspiration we may think those things that be good, and by thy mercifull guiding may perform the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Be ye doers of the word,  
verse 22. unto the end.

S. Joh. 10.

*The Gospel.*  
Verily, verily I say unto  
verse 23. unto the end.

¶ *The Ascension day.*  
*The Collect.*

**G**rant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that like as we do beleeve thy onely begotten Son our Lord Jesus Christ to have ascended into the heavens; so we may also in heart and mind thither ascend, and with him continually dwell, who liveth and reigneth with thee, and the holy Ghost, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle.*  
The former treatise  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*  
Jesus appeared unto  
verse 14. unto the end.

¶ *Sunday after Ascension day.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** God the King of glory, who hast exalted thine onely Son Jesus Christ with great triumph unto thy kingdom in heaven; We beseech thee leave us not comfortless, but send to us thy holy Ghost to comfort us, and exalt us unto the same place whither our Saviour Christ is gone before, who liveth and reigneth with thee, and the holy Ghost, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
The end of all things is at  
verse 7. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*  
When the comforter is  
vers. 26. and part of the 16 chap. to v. 4.

¶ *Whitsunday.*  
*The Collect.*

**G**od, who as at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithfull people, by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit; Grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee, in the unity of the same Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

## THE COLLECTS.

*For the Epistle.*  
When the day of Pentecost  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*  
Jesus said unto his disc. If S. Joh. 14.  
verse 15. unto v. 31. Arise, let  
¶ *Sunday in Whitsun Week.*  
*The Collect.*

**G**OD, who as at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithfull people, by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit; Grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee, in the unity of the same Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle.*  
Then Peter opened his  
verse 34. unto the end. Acts 10.

*The Gospel.*  
God so loved the world, S. John 3.  
verse 16. unto verse 22.  
¶ *Tuesday in Whitsun Week.*  
*The Collect.*

**G**OD, who as at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithfull people by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit; Grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who liveth, and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle.*  
When the Apostles who  
verse 14. unto verse 18. Acts 8.

*The Gospel.*  
Verily, verily I say unto  
verse 1. unto verse 11. S. Joh. 10.

¶ *Trinity Sunday.*  
*The Collect.*  
**A**lmighty, and everlasting God, who hast given unto us thy servants grace by the confession of a true faith to acknowledge the glory of the eternal Trinity; and in the power of the divine Majesty to worship the Unity; We

beseech thee, that thou wouldst keep us stedfast in this faith, and evermore defend us from all adversities, who livest, and reignest one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle.*  
After this I looked, and  
verse 1. unto the end. Rev. 4.

*The Gospel.*  
There was a man of the  
verse 1. unto verse 16. S. John 3.

¶ *The first Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*  
**O** God, the strength of all them that put their trust in thee, mercifully accept our prayers; and because through the weakness of our mortal nature we can do no good thing without thee, grant us the help of thy grace, that in keeping of thy commandments we may please thee, both in will and deed, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Beloved, let us love one  
verse 7. unto the end. 1 S. Joh. 4.

*The Gospel.*  
There was a certain rich  
verse 19. unto the end. Luke 16.

¶ *The second Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*  
**O** Lord, who never failest to help and govern them whom thou dost bring up in thy stedfast fear and love; Keep us; we beseech thee, under the protection of thy good providence, and make us to have a perpetual fear and love of thy holy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Marvel not, my brethren,  
verse 13. unto the end. 1 S. Joh. 3.

*The Gospel.*  
A certain man made a great  
verse 16. unto verse 25. S. Luk. 14.

¶ *The third Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*  
**O** Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to hear us; and grant that we, to whom thou hast given an hearty desire to pray, may by thy mighty aid be defended and comforted in all dangers and adversities, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The*

## The COLLECTS.

*The Epistle.*

All of you be subject one to another  
verse 5. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

Then drew near unto him all  
verse 1. unto verse 11.

¶ *The fourth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, the protectour of all that trust  
in thee, without whom nothing is  
strong, nothing is holy; Increase and mul-  
tiply upon us thy mercy, that thou being  
our ruler and guide, we may so pass through  
things temporal, that we finally lose not  
the things eternal: Grant this, O heav-  
enly Father, for Jesus Christs sake our Lord.  
*Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

I reckon that the sufferings of  
verse 18. unto verse 24.

*The Gospel.*

Be ye therefore mercifull, as  
verse 36. unto verse 43.

¶ *The fifth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**rant, O Lord, we beseech thee, that  
the course of this world may be so  
peaceably ordered by thy governance,  
that thy Church may joyfully serve thee  
in all godly quietness, through Jesus Christ  
our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

Be ye all of one mind, having  
verse 8. unto verse 15. And be ready.

*The Gospel.*

It came to pass, that as the  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ *The sixth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, who hast prepared for them  
that love thee, such good things  
as pass mans understanding; Pour into  
our hearts such love towards thee, that we  
loving thee above all things, may obtain  
thy promises, which exceed all that we  
can desire, through Jesus Christ our Lord.  
*Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

Know ye not, that so many  
verse 3. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

Jesus said unto his disciples,  
verse 20. unto verse 27.

¶ *The seventh Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord of all power and might, who art  
the authour and giver of all good  
things; Graff in our hearts the love of  
thy Name, increase in us true religion,  
nourish us with all goodness, and of thy  
great mercy keep us in the same, through  
Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

I Speak after the manner of men, Rom. 6.  
verse 19. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

In those days the multitude  
verse 1. unto verse 10.

¶ *The eighth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, whose never-failing provi-  
dence ordereth all things both in  
heaven and earth; We humbly beseech  
thee to put away from us all hurtfull  
things, and to give us those things which  
be profitable for us, through Jesus Christ  
our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

Brethren, we are debtors,  
verse 12. unto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*

Beware of false Prophets,  
verse 15. unto verse 22.

¶ *The ninth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**rant to us, Lord, we beseech thee, the  
Spirit to think and do always such  
things as be rightfull; that we who can-  
not do any thing that is good without  
thee, may by thee be enabled to live ac-  
cording to thy will, through Jesus Christ  
our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

Brethren, I would not that ye  
verse 1. unto verse 14.

*The Gospel.*

Jesus said unto his disciples, S. Luke 16.  
verse 1. unto verse 10.

¶ *The tenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**et thy mercifull ears, O Lord, be  
open to the prayers of thy humble ser-  
vants;

## The COLLECTS.

wants; and that they may obtain their petitions, make them to ask such things as shall please thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

Concerning spiritual gifts, *1 Cor. 12.*  
verse 1. unto verse 21.

*The Gospel.*

And when he was come near *S. Luke 19.*  
verse 41. unto verse 47. But the chief.

¶ *The eleventh Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, who declarest thy almighty power, most chiefly in shewing mercy and pity; Mercifully grant unto us such a measure of thy grace, that we running the way of thy commandments, may obtain thy gracious promises, and be made partakers of thy heavenly treasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

Brethren, I declare unto you *1 Cor. 15.*  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

Jesus spake this parable *S. Luke 18.*  
verse 9. unto verse 15.

¶ *The twelfth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who art always more ready to hear, then we to pray, and art wont to give more then either we desire, or deserve; Pour down upon us the abundance of thy mercy, forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giving us those good things which we are not worthy to ask, but through the merits and mediation of Jesus Christ thy Son our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

Such trust have we through *2 Cor. 3.*  
verse 4. unto verse 20.

*The Gospel.*

Jesus departing from the *S. Mar. 7.*  
verse 31. unto the end.

¶ *The thirteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and merciful God, of whose only gift it cometh, that thy faithful people do unto thee true and laudable service; Grant, we beseech thee, that we

may so faithfully serve thee in this life, that we fail not finally to attain thy heavenly promises, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

To Abraham and his seed were *Gal. 3.*  
verse 16. unto verse 23.

*The Gospel.*

Blessed are the eyes which *S. Luke 10.*  
verse 23. unto verse 28.

¶ *The fourteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, give unto us the increase of faith, hope, and charity; and that we may obtain that which thou dost promise, make us to love that which thou dost command, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

I say then, Walk in the Spirit, *Gal. 5.*  
verse 16. unto verse 25.

*The Gospel.*

And it came to pass, as Jesus *S. Luke 17.*  
verse 11. unto verse 20.

¶ *The fifteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**K**eepe, we beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church with thy perpetual mercy. And because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keep us ever by thy help from all things hurtfull, and lead us to all things profitable to our salvation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

Ye see how large a letter I have *Gal. 6.*  
verse 11. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

No man can serve two *S. Matth. 6.*  
verse 24. unto the end.

¶ *The sixteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee, let thy continual pity cleanse and defend thy Church; and because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preserve it evermore by thy help and goodness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

I desire that ye faint not at *Ephes. 3.*  
verse 13. unto the end.

*The*

## The COLLECTS.

*The Gospel.*  
And it came to pass the day  
verse 11. unto verse 18.

S. Luke 7.

¶ *The seventeenth Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we pray thee, that thy grace  
may always prevent and follow us;  
and make us continually to be given to all  
good works, through Jesus Christ our  
Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
I therefore the prisoner of  
verse 1. unto verse 7.

Eph. 4.

*The Gospel.*  
It came to pass, as Jesus  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

S. Luke 14.

¶ *The eighteenth Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee, grant thy people  
grace to withstand the temptations of  
the world, the flesh, and the devil, and with  
pure hearts and minds to follow thee the  
only God, through Jesus Christ our Lord.  
*Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
I thank my God always on  
verse 4. unto verse 9.

1 Cor. 1.

*The Gospel.*  
When the Pharisees had  
verse 34. unto the end.

S. Mat. 22.

¶ *The nineteenth Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** God, forasmuch as without thee  
we are not able to please thee; Mer-  
cifully grant, that thy holy Spirit may in  
all things direct, and rule our hearts,  
through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
This I say therefore, and  
verse 17. unto the end.

Eph. 4.

*The Gospel.*  
Jesus entred into a ship,  
verse 1. unto verse 9.

S. Mat. 9.

¶ *The twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty and most mercifull God,  
of thy bountifull goodness keep us,  
we beseech thee, from all things that may  
hurt us, that we being ready both in body  
and soul, may chearfully accomplish those

things that thou wouldest have done,  
through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
See then that ye walk  
verse 15. unto verse 22.

Eph. 5.

*The Gospel.*  
Jesus said, The kingdom of  
verse 1. unto verse 15.

¶ *The one and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**G**rant, we beseech thee, mercifull  
Lord, to thy faithfull people pardon  
and peace, that they may be cleansed from  
all their sins, and serve thee with a quiet  
mind through Jesus Christ our Lord.  
*Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
My brethren, be strong in the  
verse 10. unto verse 21.

Eph. 6.

*The Gospel.*  
There was a certain noble man  
verse 46. unto the end.

¶ *The two and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee to keep thy house-  
hold the Church in continual godliness,  
that through thy protection it may be free  
from all adversities, and devoutly given to  
serve thee in good works, to the glory of  
thy Name, through Jesus Christ our  
Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
I thank my God upon every  
verse 3. unto verse 12.

Phil. 1.

*The Gospel.*  
Peter said unto Jesus, Lord,  
verse 21. unto the end.

¶ *The three and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** God, our refuge and strength, who  
art the author of all godliness; Be-  
ready, we beseech thee, to hear the devout  
prayers of thy Church; and grant that those  
things which we ask faithfully, we may ob-  
tain effectually, through Jesus Christ our  
Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Brethren, be followers together  
verse 17. unto the end.

Phil. 3.

*The Gospel.*  
Then went the Pharisees and  
verse 15. unto verse 23.

S. Mat. 22.

¶ 3.

*The*

## The COLLECTS.

¶ *The four and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee, absolve thy people from their offences; that through thy bountifull goodness we may all be delivered from the bands of those sins, which by our frailty we have committed: Grant this, O heavenly Father, for Jesus Christs sake, our blessed Lord and Saviour. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

We give thanks to God, Col. 1.  
 verse 3. unto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*

While Jesus spake these things S. Mat. 9.  
 verse 18. unto verse 27.

¶ *The twenty fifth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**S**tir up, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithfull people, that they plenteously bringing forth the fruit of good works, may of thee be plenteously rewarded, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle.*

Behold, the days come, Jer. 23.  
 verse 5. unto verse 9.

*The Gospel.*

When Jesus then lift up S. John 6.  
 verse 5. unto verse 15.

¶ *If there be any mo Sundays before Advent-Sunday, the service of some of those Sundays that were omitted after the Epiphany, shall be taken in to supply so many as are here wanting. And if there be fewer, the overplus may be omitted: Provided that this last Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, shall always be used upon the Sunday next before Advent.*

¶ *S. Andrews day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, who didst give such grace unto thy holy Apostle S. Andrew, that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him without delay; Grant unto us all, that we being called by thy holy word, may forthwith give up our selves obediently to fulfill thy holy commandments, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

If thou shalt confess with Rom. 10.  
 verse 9. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Jesus walking by the sea S. Mat. 4.  
 verse 18. unto verse 23.

¶ *S. Thomas the Apostle.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who for the more confirmation of the faith didst suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas to be doubtfull in thy Sons resurrection; Grant us so perfectly, and without all doubt to beleave in thy Son Jesus Christ, that our faith in thy sight may never be reprov'd. Hear us, O Lord, through the same Jesus Christ, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost be all honour and glory now and for evermore. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

Now therefore ye are no Ephes. 2.  
 verse 19. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Thomas, one of the twelve, S. John 20.  
 verse 24. unto the end.

¶ *The Conversion of S. Paul.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** God, who through the preaching of the blessed Apostle Saint Paul hast caused the light of the Gospel to shine throughout the world; Grant we beseech thee, that we having his wonderfull conversion in remembrance, may shew forth our thankfulness unto thee for the same, by following the holy doctrine which he taught, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle.*

And Saul yet breathing out Acts 9.  
 verse 1. unto verse 23.

*The Gospel.*

Peter answered and said S. Mat. 19.  
 verse 27. unto the end.

¶ *The Presentation of Christ in the Temple, commonly called, The Purification of S. Mary the Virgin.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everliving God, we humbly beseech thy Majesty, that as thy onely begotten Son was this day presented in the temple in substance of our flesh; so we may be presented unto thee with pure and clean hearts, by the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle.*

Behold, I will send my Mal. 3.  
 verse 1. unto verse 6.

*The*

# The COLLECTS.

*The Gospel.*  
And when the days of her  
verse 22. unto verse 41.

S. Luk. 2.

¶ *S. Matthias day.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who into the place  
of the traitour Judas didst choose  
thy faithfull servant Matthias to be of the  
number of the twelve apostles; Grant that  
thy Church being alway preserved from  
falsse Apostles, may be ordered and guided  
by faithfull and true pastours, through Je-  
sus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *For the Epistle.*  
In those days Peter  
verse 15. unto the end.

Acts 1.

*The Gospel.*  
At that time Jesus answered  
verse 25. unto the end.

S. Mat. 11.

¶ *The Annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary.*  
*The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee, O Lord, pour thy  
grace into our hearts, that as we  
have known the incarnation of thy Son Je-  
sus Christ by the message of an angel; so  
by his crosse and passion we may be brought  
unto the glory of his resurrection, through  
the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle.*  
Moreover the Lord spake  
verse 10. unto verse 16.

Isa. 7.

*The Gospel.*  
And in the sixth moneth  
verse 26. unto verse 39.

S. Luke 1.

¶ *S. Marks day.*  
*The Collect.*  
**O** Almighty God, who hast instructed  
thy holy Church with the heavenly  
doctrine of thy Evangelist Saint Mark;  
Give us grace, that being not like chil-  
dren carried away with every blast of vain  
doctrine, we may be established in the  
truth of thy holy Gospel, through Jesus  
Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
Unto every one of us is  
verse 7. unto verse 17.

Ephes. 4.

*The Gospel.*  
I am the true vine,  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

S. John 15.

¶ *S. Philip and S. James day.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, whom truly to  
know is everlasting life; Grant us  
perfectly to know thy Son Jesus Christ to  
be the way, the truth, and the life, that fol-  
lowing the steps of thy holy Apostles,  
S. Philip and S. James, we may stedfastly  
walk in the way that leadeth to eternal life,  
through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our  
Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*  
James a servant of God,  
verse 1. unto verse 13.

S. James 1.

*The Gospel.*  
And Jesus said unto his  
verse 1. unto verse 15.

S. John 14.

¶ *S. Barnabas the Apostle.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** Lord God Almighty, who didst en-  
due thy holy Apostle Barnabas with  
singular gifts of the holy Ghost; Leave us  
not, we beseech thee, destitute of thy ma-  
nifold gifts, nor yet of grace to use them  
alway to thy honour and glory, through  
Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle.*  
Tidings of these things  
verse 22. unto the end.

Acts 11.

*The Gospel.*  
This is my commandment  
verse 12. unto verse 17.

S. Joh. 15.

¶ *S. John Baptist.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, by whose providence  
thy servant John Baptist was won-  
derfully born, and sent to prepare the way  
of thy Son our Saviour by preaching of re-  
pentance; Make us so to follow his do-  
ctrine and holy life, that we may truly re-  
pent according to his preaching, and after  
his example constantly speak the truth,  
boldly rebuke vice; and patiently suffer  
for the truths sake, through Jesus Christ  
our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle.*  
Comfort ye, comfort ye  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

Isa. 40.

*The Gospel.*  
Elizabeths full time came  
verse 57. unto the end.

S. Luke 1.

¶ *Saint*

# The COLLECTS.

¶ S. Peters day.  
The Collect.

**O** Almighty God, who by thy Son Jesus Christ didst give to thy Apostle Saint Peter many excellent gifts, and com-mandest him earnestly to feed thy flock; Make, we beseech thee, all Bishops and Pastours, diligently to preach thy holy word, and the people obediently to fol-low the same, that they may receive the crown of everlasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

For the Epistle.

About that time Herod  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

Acts 12.

The Gospel.

When Jesus came into  
verse 13. unto verse 20.

S. Mat. 16.

¶ S. James the Apostle.  
The Collect.

**G**rant, O mercifull God, that as thine holy Apostle S. James, leaving his father and all that he had, without delay was obedient unto the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him; so we for-saking all worldly and carnal affections, may be evermore ready to follow thy ho-ly commandments, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

For the Epistle.

In those days came prophets  
verse 27. unto chap. 12. verse 3.

Acts 11.

The Gospel.

Then came to him the mother  
verse 20. unto verse 29.

S. Mat. 20.

¶ S. Bartholomew the Apostle.  
The Collect.

**O** Almighty and everlasting God, who didst give to thine Apostle Bartho-lomew grace truly to beleve and to preach thy word; Grant, we beseech thee, unto thy Church to love that word which he beleved, and both to preach and re-ceive the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

For the Epistle.

By the hands of the Apostles  
verse 12. unto verse 17.

Acts 5.

The Gospel.

And there was also a strife  
verse 24. unto verse 31.

S. Luke 22.

¶ S. Matthew the Apostle.  
The Collect.

**O** Almighty God, who by thy blessed Son didst call Matthew from the re-ceipt of custom to be an Apostle and Evan-gelist; Grant us grace to forsake all co-vetous desires and inordinate love of riches, and to follow the same thy Son Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

The Epistle.

Therefore seeing we have  
verse 1. unto verse 7.

2 Cor. 4.

The Gospel.

And as Jesus passed forth  
verse 9. unto verse 14.

S. Mat. 9.

¶ S. Michael and all Angels.  
The Collect.

**O** Everlasting God, who hast ordain-ed and constituted the services of An-gels and men in a wonderfull order; Mer-cifully grant, that as thy holy Angels al-way do thee service in heaven; so by thy appointment they may succour and defend us on earth, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

For the Epistle.

There was war in heaven:  
verse 7. unto verse 13.

Revel. 12.

The Gospel.

At the same time came  
verse 1. unto verse 11.

S. Mat. 18.

¶ S. Luke the Evangelist.  
The Collect.

**A**lmighty God, who calledst Luke the Physician, whose praise is in the Go-spel, to be an Evangelist, and Physician of the soul; May it please thee, that by the wholsom medicines of the doctrine deliver-ed by him, all the diseases of our souls may be healed, through the merits of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

The Epistle.

Watch thou in all things,  
verse 5. unto verse 16.

2 Tim. 4.

The Gospel.

The Lord appointed  
verse 1. end in verse 7. at, Go not from.

¶ S. Simon

## The COMMUNION.

¶ *S. Simon and S. Jude Apostles.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who hast built thy Church upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the head corner-stone; Grant us so to be joyned together in unity of spirit by their doctrine, that we may be made an holy temple acceptable unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

Jude the servant of Jesus  
verse 1. unto verse 9.

*The Gospel.*

Thesethings I command  
verse 17. unto the end.

S. Jude

And I saw another angel  
verse 2. unto verse 13.

*For the Epistle.*

Rev. 7.

*The Gospel.*

S. Joh. 15.

Jesus seeing the multitudes  
verse 1. unto verse 13.

S. Mat. 5.

¶ *All Saints day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who hast knit together thine elect in one communion and fellowship, in the mystical body of thy Son Christ our Lord; Grant us grace so to follow thy blessed Saints in all vertuous and godly living, that we may come to those unspeakable joys, which thou hast prepared for them that unfeignedly love thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

## ¶ The Order for the Administration of the LORDS SUPPER, or HOLY COMMUNION.

¶ **S**O many as intend to be partakers of the holy Communion shall signifie their names to the Curate at least sometime the day before.

¶ And if any of those be an open and notorious evil liver, or have done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed, so that the Congregation be thereby offended; the Curate having knowledge thereof, shall call him and advertise him, that in any wise he presume not to come to the Lords Table, until he hath openly declared himself to have truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the Congregation may thereby be satisfied which before were offended; and that he hath recompensed the parties to whom he hath done wrong, or at least declare himself to be in full purpose so to do, as soon as he conveniently may.

¶ The same order shall the Curate use with those betwixt whom he perceiveth malice and hatred to reign; nor suffering them to be partakers of the Lords Table, until he know them to be reconciled. And if one of the parties so at variance be content to forgive from the bottom of his heart all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that he himself hath offended; and the other party will not be perswaded to a godly unity, but remain still in his forwardness and malice: the Minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy Communion, and not him that is obstinate. Provided that every Minister so repelling any, as is specified in this, or the next precedent Paragraph of this Rubrick, shall be obliged to give an account of the same to the Ordinary within fourteen days after at the farthest. And the Ordinary shall proceed against the offending person according to the Canon.

¶ The Table at the Communion-time having a fair white linnen cloth upon it, shall stand in the body of the Church or in the Chancel, where Morning and Evening Prayer are appointed to be said. And the Priest standing at the north-side of the Table shall say the Lords Prayer, with the Collect following, the people kneeling.

**O**ur Father, which art in Heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespases, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; But deliver us from evil. *Amen.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid; Cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnifie thy holy Name, through Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶

¶ *Then*

## The COMMUNION.

¶ Then shall the Priest, turning to the people, rehearse distinctly all the TEN COMMANDMENTS: and the people still kneeling, shall after every commandment ask God mercy for their transgression thereof for the time past, and grace to keep the same for the time to come, as followeth.

*Minister.*

**G**OD spake these words, and said, I am the Lord thy God: Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord, thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his Name in vain.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath day. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do; but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattle, and thy stranger that is within thy gates. For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy days may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt do no murder.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not steal.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is his.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and write all these thy laws in our hearts we beseech thee.

¶ Then shall follow one of these two Collects for the King, the Priest standing as before, and saying,

Let us pray,

**A**lmighty God, whose kingdom is everlasting, and power infinite; Have mercy upon the whole Church, and so rule the heart of thy chosen servant CHARLES, our King and Governour, that he (knowing whose minister he is) may above all things seek thy honour and glory;

## The COMMUNION.

glory; and that we and all his subjects (duly considering whose authority he hath) may faithfully serve, honour, and humbly obey him, in thee, and for thee, according to thy blessed word and ordinance, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who with thee and the holy Ghost, liveth and reigneth ever one God, world without end.  
*Amen.*

¶ *Or,*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, we are taught by thy holy Word, that the hearts of kings are in thy rule and governance, and that thou dost dispose and turn them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom; We humbly beseech thee so to dispose and govern the heart of CHARLES thy servant, our King and Governour, that in all his thoughts, words, and works, he may ever seek thy honour and glory, and study to preserve thy people committed to his charge, in wealth, peace and godliness. Grant this, O mercifull Father, for thy dear Sons sake Jesus Christ our Lord.  
*Amen.*

¶ *Then shall be said the Collect of the day. And immediately after the Collect the Priest shall read the Epistle, saying, The Epistle (or The Portion of Scripture appointed for the Epistle) is written in the—Chapter of—beginning at the—verse. And the Epistle ended, he shall say, Here endeth the Epistle. Then shall be read the Gospel (the people all standing up) saying, The holy Gospel is written in the—Chapter of—beginning at the—verse. And the Gospel ended, shall be sung or said the Creed following, The people still standing as before.*

**I** Beleeve in one God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth, And of all things visible and invisible:

And in one Lord Jesus Christ, the only begotten Son of God, Begotten of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, Very God of Very God, Begotten, not made, Being of one substance with the Father, by whom all things were made: Who for us men, and for our salvation came down from heaven, And was incarnate by the holy Ghost of the Virgin Mary, and was made man, And was crucified also for us under Pontius

Pilate. He suffered and was buried, And the third day he rose again according to the Scriptures, And ascended into heaven, And sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he shall come again with glory to judge both the quick and the dead: Whose kingdom shall have no end.

And I beleeve in the holy Ghost, The Lord and giver of Life, Who proceedeth from the Father and the Son, Who with the Father and the Son together is worshipped and glorified, Who spake by the prophets. And I beleeve one Catholick and Apostolick Church, I acknowledge one baptism for the remission of sins, And I look for the resurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come. Amen.

¶ *Then the Curate shall declare unto the people what holy days, or fasting-days are in the week following to be observed. And then also (if occasion be) shall notice be given of the Communion; and the Banns of Matrimony published; and Briefs, Citations and Excommunications read. And nothing shall be proclaimed or published in the Church, during the time of divine Service, but by the Minister: Nor by him any thing, but what is prescribed in the Rules of this Book, or enjoined by the King, or by the Ordinary of the place.*

¶ *Then shall follow the Sermon, or one of the Homilies already set forth, or hereafter to be set forth by authority.*

¶ *Then shall the Priest return to the Lords Table, and begin the Offertory, saying one or more of these Sentences following, as he thinketh most convenient in his discretion.*

**L** Et your light so shine before men, <sup>S. Mat. 5. 16.</sup> that they may see your good works, and glorifie your Father which is in heaven.

Lay not up for your selves treasure upon the earth, where the rust and moth doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: but lay up for your selves treasures in heaven, where neither rust nor moth doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through and steal. <sup>S. Mat. 6. 19, 20.</sup>

Whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, even so do unto them; <sup>S. Mat. 7. 12.</sup>

## The COMMUNION.

for this is the law and the prophets.

S. Mat. 7. 21. Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

S. Luke 19. 8. Zacheus stood forth, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor, and if I have done any wrong to any man, I restore four-fold.

1 Cor. 9. 7. Who goeth a warfare at any time of his own cost? Who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? Or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

1 Cor. 9. 11. If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is it a great matter if we shall reap your worldly things?

1 Cor. 9. 13, 14. Do ye not know that they who minister about holy things, live of the sacrifice? and they who wait at the altar, are partakers with the altar? Even so hath the Lord also ordained, that they who preach the Gospel should live of the Gospel.

2 Cor. 9. 6, 7. He that soweth little, shall reap little: and he that soweth plentifully, shall reap plentifully. Let every man do according as he is disposed in his heart, not grudgingly, or of necessity; for God loveth a cheerful giver.

Gal. 6. 5, 7. Let him that is taught in the word, minister unto him that teacheth in all good things. Be not deceived, God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth that shall he reap.

Gal. 6. 10. While we have time let us do good unto all men, and especially unto them that are of the household of faith.

1 Tim. 6. 6, 7. Godliness is great riches, if a man be content with that he hath: for we brought nothing into the world, neither may we carry any thing out.

1 Tim. 6. 17, 18, 19. Charge them who are rich in this world, that they be ready to give, and glad to distribute, laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attain eternal life.

Heb. 6. 10. God is not unrighteous, that he will forget your works and labour that proceedeth of love; which love ye have shewed

for his Names sake, who have ministered unto the saints, and yet do minister.

To do good, and to distribute, forget not; for with such sacrifices God is pleased. Heb. 13. 16.

Who so hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? 1 S. Job. 3. 17.

Give alms of thy goods, and never turn thy face from any poor man, and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee. Tob. 4. 7.

Be mercifull after thy power. If thou hast much, give plentifully. If thou hast little, do thy diligence gladly to give of that little: for so gatherest thou thy self a good reward in the day of necessity. To. 8. 9.

He that hath pity upon the poor, lendeth unto the Lord: and look what he layeth out, it shall be paid him again. Prov. 9. 17.

Blessed be the man that provideth for the sick and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble. Psal. 41. 1.

*¶ Whilst these Sentences are in reading, the Deacons, Church-wardens, or other fit person appointed for that purpose, shall receive the alms for the poor, and other devotions of the people, in a decent basin, to be provided by the Parish for that purpose; and reverently bring it to the Priest, who shall humbly present and place it upon the holy Table.*

*¶ And when there is a Communion, the Priest shall then place upon the Table so much Bread and Wine, as he shall think sufficient. After which done the Priest shall say,*

Let us pray for the whole state of Christs Church militant here in earth.

**A**lmighty and everliving God, who by thy holy Apostle hast taught us to make prayers and supplications, and to give thanks for all men; We humbly beseech thee most mercifully (*¶ If there be no alms or oblations, then shall the words of acceptance of our alms and oblations*) to receive these our prayers, which we offer unto thy divine Majesty, beseeching thee to inspire continually the universal Church with the spirit of truth, unity, and concord: and grant that all they that do confess thy holy Name, may agree in the truth of thy holy word, and live in unity and godly love. We

## The COMMUNION.

We beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian Kings, princes and governors; and especially thy servant CHARLES our King, that under him we may be godly and quietly governed: and grant unto his whole council, and to all that are put in authority under him, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickedness and vice, and to the maintenance of thy true religion and virtue. Give grace, O heavenly Father, to all Bishops, and Curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine set forth thy true and lively word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy Sacraments: And to all thy people give thy heavenly grace; and especially to this congregation here present, that with meek heart and due reverence they may hear and receive thy holy word, truly serving thee in holiness and righteousness all the days of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodness, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them, who in this transitory life are in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversity. And we also bless thy holy Name, for all thy servants departed this life in thy faith and fear; beseeching thee to give us grace so to follow their good examples, that with them we may be partakers of thy heavenly kingdom. Grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christs sake our only Mediatour and Advocate. *Amen.*

*¶ When the Minister giveth warning for the celebration of the holy Communion, (which he shall always do upon the Sunday or some holy-day immediately preceding) After the Sermon, or Homily ended, he shall read this exhortation following*

**D**early beloved, on----day next I purpose, through Gods assistance, to administer to all such as shall be religiously and devoutly disposed, the most comfortable Sacrament of the body and blood of Christ, to be by them received in the remembrance of his meritorious cross and passion whereby alone we obtain remission of our sins, and are made partakers of

the kingdom of heaven. Wherefore it is our duty to render most humble and hearty thanks to almighty God our heavenly Father, for that he hath given his Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, not onely to die for us, but also to be our spiritual food and sustenance in that holy Sacrament. Which being so divine and comfortable a thing to them who receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily; my duty is to exhort you in the mean season to consider the dignity of that holy mystery, and the great peril of the unworthy receiving thereof, and so to search and examine your own consciences (and that not lightly, and after the manner of dissemblers with God; but so) that ye may come holy and clean to such a heavenly feast, in the marriage-garment required by God in holy Scripture, and be received as worthy partakers of that holy Table.

The way and means thereto is: First, to examine your lives and conversations by the rule of Gods commandments; and wherein soever ye shall perceive your selves to have offended, either by will, word, or deed, there to bewail your own sinfulness, and to confess your selves to almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if ye shall perceive your offences to be such as are not onely against God, but also against your neighbours, then ye shall reconcile your selves unto them, being ready to make restitution and satisfaction according to the uttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other; and being likewise ready to forgive others that have offended you, as ye would have forgiveness of your offences at Gods hand: for otherwise the receiving of the holy Communion doth nothing else but increase your damnation. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his Word, an adulterer, or be in malice, or envy, or in any other grievous crime; Repent you of your sins; or else come not to that holy

## The COMMUNION.

Table, lest after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the devil enter into you, as he entred into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soul.

And because it is requisite, that no man should come to the holy Communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience; therefore if there be any of you, who by this means cannot quiet his own conscience herein, but requireth further comfort or counsel; let him come to me, or to some other discreet and learned Minister of Gods word, and open his grief, that by the ministry of Gods holy word he may receive the benefit of absolution, together with ghostly counsel and advice, to the quieting of his conscience, and avoiding of all scruple and doubtfulness.

*¶ Or in case he shall see the people negligent to come to the holy Communion, instead of the former, he shall use this exhortation.*

**D**Early beloved brethren, on ——— I intend, by Gods grace, to celebrate the Lords Supper: unto which in Gods behalf I bid you all that are here present, and beseech you for the Lord Jesus Christs sake, that ye will not refuse to come thereto, being so lovingly called and bidden by God himself. Ye know how grievous and unkind a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kind of provision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit down, and yet they who are called (without any cause) most unthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moved? Who would not think a great injury and wrong done unto him? Wherefore, most dearly beloved in Christ, take ye good heed, lest yewithdrawing your selves from this holy Supper, provoke Gods indignation against you. It is an easie matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise hindred with worldly business. But such excuses are not so easily accepted and allowed before God.

If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come: wherefore then do ye not repent and amend? When God calleth you, are ye not ashamed to say you will not come? When you should return to God, will ye excuse your selves, and say ye are not ready? Consider earnestly with your selves, how little such feigned excuses will avail before God. They that refused the feast in the Gospel, because they had bought a farm, or would try their yokes of oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted unworthy of the heavenly feast. I for my part shall be ready, and according to mine office, I bid you in the name of God, I call you in Christs behalf, I exhort you, as you love your own salvation, that ye will be partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Son of God did vouchsafe to yield up his soul by death upon the Crosse for your salvation: so it is your duty to receive the Communion, in remembrance of the sacrifice of his death, as he himself hath commanded: Which if ye shall neglect to do, consider with your selves how great injury ye do unto God, and how sore punishment hangeth over your heads for the same; when ye wilfully abstain from the Lords Table, and separate from your brethren, who come to feed on the banquet of that most heavenly food. These things if ye earnestly consider, ye will by Gods grace return to a better mind: for the obtaining whereof we shall not cease to make our humble petitions unto Almighty God our heavenly Father.

*¶ At the time of the celebration of the Communion, the Communicants being conveniently placed for the receiving of the holy Sacrament, the Priest shall say this exhortation.*

**D**Early beloved in the Lord, ye that mind to come to the holy Communion of the body and bloud of our Saviour Christ, must consider how S. Paul exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine

## The COMMUNION.

mine themselves, before they presume to eat of that Bread, and drink of that Cup. For as the benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart and lively faith we receive that holy Sacrament, (for then we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, and drink his blood; then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us; we are one with Christ, and Christ with us: ) So is the danger great, if we receive the same unworthily. For then we are guilty of the body and blood of Christ our Saviour; we eat and drink our own damnation, not considering the Lords body; we kindle Gods wrath against us; we provoke him to plague us with divers diseases, and sundry kinds of death. Judge therefore your selves brethren, that ye be not judged of the Lord; repent you truly for your sins past; have a lively and stedfast faith in Christ our Saviour; amend your lives, and be in perfect charity with all men, so shall ye be meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And above all things ye must give most humble and hearty thanks to God the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ, both God and man, who did humble himself even to the death upon the Cross, for us miserable sinners, who lay in darkness and the shadow of death, that he might make us the children of God, and exalt us to everlasting life. And to the end that we should alway remember the exceeding great love of our Master, and onely Saviour, Jesus Christ, thus dying for us, and the innumerable benefits which by his precious blood-shedding he hath obtained to us; he hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his love, and for a continual remembrance of his death, to our great and endless comfort. To him therefore with the Father, and the holy Ghost, let us give (as we are most bounden) continual thanks, submitting our selves wholly to his holy will and pleasure, studying to serve him in true holiness and righteousness all the days of our life. *Amen.*

*¶ Then shall the Priest say to them that come to receive the holy Communion,*

**Y**E that do truly and earnestly repent you of your sins, and are in love and charity with your neighbours, and intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy ways; Draw near with faith, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort; and make your humble confession to Almighty God, meekly kneeling upon your knees.

*¶ Then shall this general confession be made, in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy communion, by one of the Ministers, both he and all the people kneeling humbly upon their knees, and saying,*

**A**lmighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Maker of all things, Judge of all men; We acknowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness, Which we from time to time most grievously have committed, By thought, word, and deed, Against thy divine Majesty, Provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us. We do earnestly repent, And are heartily sorry for these our misdoings, The remembrance of them is grievous unto us; The burden of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon us, Have mercy upon us, most mercifull Father; For thy Son our Lord Jesus Christs sake, Forgive us all that is past, And grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee in newness of life, To the honour and glory of thy Name, Through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*¶ Then shall the Priest (or the Bishop being present) stand up, and turning himself to the people, pronounce this absolution.*

**A**lmighty God our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of sins to all them that with hearty repentance and true faith turn unto him; Have mercy upon you, pardon and deliver you from all your sins, confirm and strengthen you in all goodness, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*¶ Then*

## The COMMUNION.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say,*

Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith unto all that truly turn to him.

S. Mat.  
11. 28.

S. John  
3. 16.

**C**ome unto me all that travel and are heavy laden, and I will refresh you. So God loved the world, that he gave his onely begotten Son, to the end that all that beleve in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

Here also what S. Paul saith.

1 Tim.  
2. 15.

This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be received, That Jesus Christ came into the world to save sinners.

Hear also what S. John saith.

1 S. Joh.  
2. 1.

If any man sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our sins.

*¶ After which the Priest shall proceed, saying,*  
Lift up your hearts.

*Answer.*

We lift them up unto the Lord.

*Priest.*

Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

*Answer.*

It is meet and right so to do.

*¶ Then shall the Priest turn to the Lords Table, and say,*

**I**T is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks unto thee, O Lord, † holy Father, Almighty everlasting God.

† Theſe words  
(holy Father)  
muſt be omitted  
on Trinity  
Sunday.

*¶ Here shall follow the proper Preface, according to the time, if there be any specially appointed: or else immediately shall follow,*

**T**herefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven we laud and magnifie thy glorious Name, evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts, Heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord most High. *Amen.*

*¶ Proper Prefaces.*

*¶ Upon Christmas-day, and seven days after.*

**B**Ecause thou didst give Jesus Christ thine onely Son to be born as at this time for us, who by the operation of the holy Ghost was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his Mother, and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin.

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, &c.

*¶ Upon Easter-day, and seven days after.*

**B**ut chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very Paschal Lamb which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world; who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Upon Ascension-day, and seven days after.*

**T**Hrough thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who after his most glorious resurrection manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven to prepare a place for us; that where he is, thither we might also ascend, and reign with him in glory. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Upon Whitsunday, and six days after.*

**T**Hrough Jesus Christ our Lord; according to whose most true promise the holy Ghost came down as at this time from heaven with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty wind, in the likeness of fiery tongues, lighting upon the Apostles, to teach them, and to lead them to all truth, giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldness with fervent zeal, constantly to preach the Gospel unto all nations, whereby we have been brought out of darkness and errour, into the clear light and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Upon the feast of Trinity onely.*

**W**ho art one God, one Lord; not one onely person, but three persons in one substance. For that which we beleve of the glory of the Father, the same we beleve of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ After each of which Prefaces, shall immediately be sung or said,*

**T**herefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnifie thy glorious Name, evermore praising thee, and saying,

## The COMMUNION.

ing, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts, heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord, most High. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest kneeling down at the Lords Table say in the name of all them that shall receive the Communion, this prayer following.*

**W**E do not presume to come to this thy Table, O merciful Lord, trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We are not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy Table. But thou art the same Lord, whose property is always to have mercy; Grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy dear Son Jesus Christ, and to drink his blood, that our sinfull bodies may be made clean by his body, and our souls washed through his most precious blood, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. Amen.

*¶ When the Priest, standing before the Table, hath so ordered the Bread and Wine, that he may with the more readiness and decency break the bread before the people, and take the Cup into his hands, he shall say the prayer of Consecration, as followeth.*

**A**lmighty God, our heavenly Father, who of thy tender mercy didst give thine only Son Jesus Christ to suffer death upon the cross for our redemption, who made there (by his own oblation of himself once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation and satisfaction for the sins of the whole world, and did institute, and in his holy Gospel command us to continue a perpetual memory of that his precious death, until his coming again; Hear us, O mercifull Father, we most humbly beseech thee, and grant that we receiving these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christs holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed body and blood: Who in the same night that he was betrayed took bread, and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and gave it to his disciples, saying, Take, eat, this is my body which is given for you, do this

in remembrance of me. Likewise after Supper he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this, for this is my blood of the New Testament, which is shed for you and for many for the remission of sins: Do this, as oft as ye shall drink it, in remembrance of me. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister first receive the Communion in both kinds himself, and then proceed to deliver the same to the Bishops, Priests, and Deacons in like manner (if any be present) and after that to the people also in order, into their hands, all meekly kneeling. And when he delivereth the Bread to any one, he shall say,*

**T**He body of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was given for thee, preserve thy body and soul unto everlasting life. Take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thy heart by faith with thanksgiving.

*¶ And the Minister that delivereth the cup to any one, shall say,*

**T**He blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy body and soul unto everlasting life. Drink this in remembrance that Christs blood was shed for thee, and be thankful.

*¶ If the consecrated bread or wine be all spent before all have communicated; the Priest is to consecrate more according to the form before prescribed: Beginning at (Our Saviour Christ in the same night, &c.) for the blessing of the Bread; and at (Likewise after Supper, &c.) for the blessing of the cup.*

*¶ When all have communicated, the Minister shall return to the Lords Table, and reverently place upon it what remaineth of the consecrated Elements, covering the same with a fair linen cloth.*

*¶ Then shall the Priest say the Lords Prayer, the people repeating after him every Petition.*

**O**ur Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil. For thine is the kingdom, The power and the glory, for ever and ever. Amen

*a Here the Priest is to take the Paten into his hands b and here to break the bread: c and here to lay his hand upon all the bread*

*Here he is to take the cup into his hands: d and here to lay his hand upon every vessel (be it Challice or Flagon) in which there is any wine to be consecrated.*

*f*

*¶ After*

## The COMMUNION.

*¶ After shall be said, as followeth,*

**O** Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble servants entirely desire thy Fatherly goodness, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving; most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Son Jesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we and all thy whole Church may obtain remission of our sins, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present unto thee, O Lord, our selves, our souls and bodies to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee; humbly beseeching thee, that all we who are partakers of this holy Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be unworthy through our manifold sins to offer unto thee any sacrifice; yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service; not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Jesus Christ our Lord, by whom, and with whom, in the unity of the holy Ghost, all honour and glory be unto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. *Amen.*

*¶ Or this.*

**A**lmighty and everliving God, we most heartily thank thee, for that thou dost vouchsafe to feed us, who have duly received these holy mysteries, with the spiritual food of the most precious body and blood of thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ; and dost assure us thereby of thy favour and goodness towards us; and that we are very members incorporate in the mystical body of thy Son, which is the blessed company of all faithful people; and are also heirs through hope of

thy everlasting kingdom, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy dear Son. And we most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist us with thy grace, that we may continue in that holy fellowship, and do all such good works as thou hast prepared for us to walk in, through Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost be all honour and glory world without end. *Amen.*

*¶ Then shall be said or sung,*

**G**lory be to God on high, and in Earth peace, good will towards men. We praise thee, we bless thee, we worship thee, We glorifie thee, we give thanks to thee for thy great glory, O Lord God, heavenly King, God the Father Almighty.

O Lord, the onely begotten Son Jesu Christ; O Lord God, Lamb of God, Son of the Father, that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou, that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, receive our prayer. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, have mercy upon us.

For thou onely art holy, thou onely art the Lord, thou onely, O Christ, with the holy Ghost, art most High in the glory of God the Father. *Amen.*

*¶ Then the Priest (or Bishop if he be present) shall let them depart with this blessing.*

**T**he peace of God which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: And the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remain with you always. *Amen.*

*¶ Collects to be said after the Offertory, when there is no Communion, every such day one, or more; and the same may be said also, as often as occasion shall serve, after the Collects either of morning or Evening Prayer, Communion, or Litany, by the discretion of the Minister.*

**A**ssist us mercifully, O Lord, in these among all the changes and chances of this mortal life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and ready help, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

O Almighty

## The COMMUNION.

**O** Almighty Lord, and everlasting God, vouchsafe, we beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie, and govern both our hearts and bodies in the ways of thy laws, and in the works of thy commandments, that through thy most mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

**G**rant, we beseech thee, almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day with our outward ears, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living, to the honour and praise of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**P**revent us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continual help, that in all our works begun, continued and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting

life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**A**lmighty God, the fountain of all wisdom, who knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking; We beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities; and those things which for our unworthiness we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot ask, vouchsafe to give us for the worthiness of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**A**lmighty God, who hast promised to hear the petitions of them that ask in thy Sons Name; We beseech thee mercifully to incline thine ears to us that have made now our prayers and supplications unto thee, and grant that those things which we have faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually be obtained, to the relief of our necessity, and to the setting forth of thy glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**U**Pon the Sundays and other holy days (if there be no Communion) shall be said all that is appointed at the Communion, until the end of the general Prayer (For the whole State of Christs Church militant here in earth) together with one or mo of these Collects last before rehearsed, concluding with the Blessing.

¶ And there shall be no celebration of the Lords Supper, except there be a convenient number to communicate with the Priest, according to his discretion.

¶ And if there be not above twenty persons in the Parish of discretion to receive the Communion; yet there shall be no Communion, except four (or three at the least) communicate with the Priest.

¶ And in Cathedral and Collegiate Churches and Colledges, where there are many Priests and Deacons, they shall all receive the Communion with the Priest every Sunday at the least, except they have a reasonable cause to the contrary.

¶ And to take away all occasion of dissention, and superstition, which any Person hath or might have concerning the Bread and Wine, it shall suffice that the Bread be such as is usual to be eaten; but the best and purest Wheat-bread that conveniently may be gotten.

¶ And if any of the Bread and Wine remain unconsecrated, the Curate shall have it to his own use: but if any remain of that which was consecrated, it shall not be carried out of the Church, but the Priest and such other of the Communicants as he shall then call unto him, shall immediately after the Blessing, reverently eat and drink the same.

¶ The Bread and Wine for the Communion shall be provided by the Curate and the Churchwardens, at the charges of the Parish.

¶ And note, that every Parishioner shall communicate at the least three times in the year, of which Easter to be one. And yearly at Easter every Parishioner shall reckon with the Parson, Vicar, or Curate; or his or their Deputy, or Deputies, and pay to them or him all Ecclesiastical duties, accustomedly due, then and at that time to be paid.

¶ After the Divine Service ended, the money given at the Offertory shall be disposed of to such pious and charitable uses, as the Minister and Church-wardens shall think fit. Wherein if they disagree, it shall be disposed of as the Ordinary shall appoint.

**W**Hereas it is ordained in this Office for the Administration of the Lords Supper, that the Communicants should receive the same kneeling; (which Order

## The COMMUNION.

is well meant, for a signification of our humble and grateful acknowledgement of the benefits of Christ therein given to all worthy Receivers, and for the avoiding of such profanation, and disorder in the holy Communion, as might otherwise ensue) Yet, lest the same Kneeling should by any persons, either out of ignorance and infirmity, or out of malice and obstinacy, be misconstrued and depraved; It is here declared, that thereby no adoration is intended, or ought to be done; either unto the Sacramental Bread and Wine, there bodily received, or unto any Corporal Presence of Christs natural flesh, and blood. For the Sacramental Bread and Wine remain still in their very Natural Substances, and therefore may not be adored, (for that were idolatry, to be abhorred of all faithful Christians) and the Natural body and blood of our Saviour Christ are in Heaven, and not here; it being against the truth of Christs Natural body, to be at one time in more places then one.

### The Ministrat[i]on of Publick BAPTISM of Infants to be used in the Church.

**T**He People are to be admonished, that it is most convenient that Baptism should not be administred but upon Sundays and other holy-days, when the most number of people come together: as well for that the Congregation there present may testify the receiving of them that be newly baptizd into the number of Christs Church; as also because in the Baptism of Infants, every man present may be put in remembrance of his own profession made to God in his Baptism. For which cause also it is expedient that Baptism be ministrd in the vulgar tongue. Nevertheless (if necessity require) children may be baptizd upon any other day.

¶ And note, that there shall be for every male-child to be baptizd two Godfathers and one Godmother: and for every female, one Godfather, and two Godmothers.

¶ When there are children to be baptizd, the Parents shall give knowledge thereof over night, or in the morning before the beginning of Morning Prayer to the Curate. And then the Godfathers and Godmothers, and the people, with the Children must be ready at the Font, either immediately after the last Lesson at Morning Prayer, or else immediatly after the last Lesson at evening Prayer, as the Curate by his discretion shall appoint. And the Priest coming to the Font (which is then to be filled with pure water) and standing there shall say,

Hath this child been already baptized, or no?

¶ If they answer, No: Then shall the Priest proceed as followeth.

**D**Early beloved, Forasmuch as all men are conceived and born in sin, and that our Saviour Christ saith, None can enter into the Kingdom of God, except he be regenerate and born anew of water and of the holy Ghost; I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercy he will grant to *this child* that thing which by nature he cannot have, that he may be baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and received into Christs holy Church, and be made a lively member of the same.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

Let us pray,

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who of thy great mercy didst save Noah

and his family in the ark from perishing by water, and also didst safely lead the children of Israel thy people through the Red sea, figuring thereby thy holy Baptism; and by the Baptism of thy well-beloved Son Jesus Christ in the River Jordan didst sanctifie the water to the mystical washing away of sin; We beseech thee for thine infinite mercies that thou wilt mercifully look upon *this child*; wash him and sanctifie him with the holy Ghost, that he being delivered from thy wrath, may be received into the ark of Christs Church; and being stedfast in faith, joyfull through hope, and rooted in charity, may so pass the waves of this troublesome world, that finally he may come to the land of everlasting life; there

## Publick BAPTISM.

there to reign with thee world without end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**A**lmighty and immortal God, the aid of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that beleeve, and the resurrection of the dead; We call upon thee for *this infant*, that he coming to thy holy Baptism, may receive remission of *his* sins by spiritual regeneration. Receive *him*, O Lord, as thou hast promised by thy well-beloved Son, saying, Ask, and ye shall have; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: So give now unto us that ask; let us that seek find; open the gate unto us that knock; that *this infant* may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing, and may come to the eternal kingdom which thou hast promised, by Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ Then shall the people stand up, and the Priest shall say,

Hear the words of the Gospel, written by S. Mark, in the tenth chapter, at the thirteenth verse.

S. Mark  
10. 13.

**T**hey brought young children to Christ, that he should touch them; and his disciples rebuked those y<sup>e</sup> brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not; for of such is the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

¶ After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this brief exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.

**B**eloved, ye hear in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him; how he blamed those that would have kept them from him; how he exhorteth all men to follow their innocency. Ye perceive how by his outward gesture

and deed he declared his good will toward them; for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly beleeve, that he will likewise favourably receive *this present infant*, that he will embrace *him* with the arms of his mercy, that he will give unto *him* the blessing of eternal life, and make *him* partaker of his everlasting kingdom. Wherefore we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father towards *this infant*, declared by his Son Jesus Christ, and nothing doubting but that he favourably alloweth this charitable work of ours, in bringing *this infant* to his holy Baptism, let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say,

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee: Increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore. Give thy holy Spirit to *this infant*, that he may be born again, and be made an heir of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and for ever. *Amen.*

¶ Then shall the Priest speak unto the Godfathers and Godmothers on this wise.

**D**early beloved, ye have brought *this child* here to be baptized, ye have prayed that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive *him*, to release *him* of *his* sins, to sanctifie *him* with the holy Ghost, to give *him* the kingdom of heaven, and everlasting life. Ye have heard also that our Lord Jesus Christ hath promised in his Gospel to grant all these things that ye have prayed for, which promise he for his part will most surely keep, and perform. Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, *this infant* must also faithfully for *his* part, promise by you that are *his* sureties (until he come of age to take it upon *himself*) that he will renounce the devil.

## Publick BAPTISM.

devil and all his works, and constantly beleeve Gods holy word, and obediently keep his commandments.

I demand therefore,

**D**Ost thou in the name of this child renounce the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, and the carnal desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

*Answer.*

I renounce them all,

*Minister.*

**D**Ost thou beleeve in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth?

And in Jesus Christ his onely begotten Son our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost; born of the Virgin Mary; that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried; that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day; that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; and from thence shall come again at the end of the world, to judge the quick and the dead?

And dost thou beleeve in the holy Ghost; the holy Catholick Church; the Communion of Saints; the remission of sins; the resurrection of the flesh; and everlasting life after death?

*Answer.*

All this I stedfastly beleeve.

*Minister.*

**W**ilt thou be baptized in this faith?

*Answer.*

That is my desire.

*Minister.*

**W**ilt thou then obediently keep Gods holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the days of thy life?

*Answer.*

I will.

¶ Then shall the Priest say;

**O** Merciful God, grant that the old Adam in this child may be so buried,

that the new man may be raised up in him. Amen.

Grant that all carnal affections may die in him, and that all things belonging to the Spirit, may live and grow in him.

Amen.

Grant that he may have power and strength to have victory, and to triumph against the devil, the world, and the flesh.

Amen.

Grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee by our Office and ministry, may also be endued with heavenly virtues, and everlastingly rewarded, through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who dost live and govern all things, world without end.

Amen.

**A**lmighty everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our sins did shed out of his most precious side both water & blood, and gave commandment to his disciples, that they should go teach all nations, and baptize them in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, Regard, we beseech thee, the supplications of thy congregation; sanctifie this water to the mystical washing away of sin: and grant that this child now to be baptized therein, may receive the fulness of thy grace, and ever remain in the number of thy faithful and elect children, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest shall take the child into his hands, and shall say to the Godfathers and Godmothers,

Name this child.

¶ And then naming it after them (if they shall certify him that the child may well endure it,) he shall dip it in the water discreetly and warily, saying,

**N**I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ But if they certify, that the child is weak, it shall suffice to pour water upon it, saying the foresaid words,

**N**I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ Then

## Publick BAPTISM.

¶ Then the Priest shall say,

† Here  
the Priest  
shall  
make a  
cross up-  
on the  
childs  
forehead.

**W**E receive this child into the congregation of Christs flock, † and do sign him with the sign of the cross, in token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confesse the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight under his banner, against sin, the world, and the devil, and to continue Christs faithfull souldier and servant unto his lives end. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

**S**Eeing now, dearly beloved brethren, that *this child* is regenerate and grafted into the body of Christs Church, let us give thanks unto almighty God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto him, that *this child* may lead the rest of his life according to this beginning.

¶ Then shall be said, all kneeling,

**O**ur Father which art in Heaven; Hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; But deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say.

**W**E yeeld thee hearty thanks, most merciful Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate *this infant* with thy holy Spirit, to receive him for thine own child by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy Church. And humbly we beseech thee to grant, that he being dead unto sin, and living unto righteousness, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and utterly abolish the whole body of sin, and that as he is made partaker of the death of thy Son, he may also be partaker of his resurrection; so that finally with the residue of thy holy Church, he may be an inheritor of thine everlasting kingdom, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then all standing up, the Priest shall say to the Godfathers and Godmothers this exhortation following.

**F**Orasmuch as *this child* hath promised by you his sureties to renounce the devil and all his works, to beleeve in God, and to serve him; Ye must remember that it is your parts and duties to see that *this infant* be taught, so soon as he shall be able to learn, what a solemn vow, promise and profession he hath here made by you. And that he may know these things the better, ye shall call upon him to hear Sermons, and chiefly ye shall provide that he may learn the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments in the vulgar tongue, and all other things which a Christian ought to know and beleeve to his souls health; and that *this child* may be vertuously brought up to lead a godly and a Christian life; remembring always that baptism doth represent unto us our profession, which is, to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him; that as he died and rose again for us, so should we who are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godliness of living.

¶ Then shall he add and say,

**Y**E are to take care that *this child* be brought to the Bishop to be confirmed by him, so soon as he can say the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments in the vulgar tongue, and be further instructed in the Church Catechism set forth for that purpose.

**I**t is certain by Gods word, that children which are baptized, dying before they commit actual sin, are undoubtedly saved.

**T**O take away all scruple concerning the use of the sign of the Cross in Baptism; the true Explication thereof, and the just reasons for the retaining of it may be seen in the xxx<sup>th</sup> Canon, first published in the year M D C IV.

## Private BAPTISM.

### The Ministration of Private BAPTISM of Children in houses.

**T**HE Curates of every Parish shall often admonish the people, that they defer not the Baptism of their children longer then the first or second Sunday next after their birth, or other holy-day falling between, unless upon a great and reasonable cause, to be approved by the Curate.

And also they shall warn them, that without like great cause and necessity they procure not their children to be baptized at home in their houses. But when need shall compel them so to do, then Baptism shall be administered on this fashion.

First let the Minister of the Parish (or in his absence, any other lawfull Minister that can be procured) with them that are present call upon God, and say the Lords Prayer, and so many of the Collects appointed to be said before in the Form of Publick Baptism, as the time and present exigence will suffer. And then, the child being named by some one that is present, the Minister shall pour water upon it, saying these words;

**N**. I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

Then all kneeling down, the Minister shall give thanks unto God, and say,

**V**E yeeld thee hearty thanks, most merciful Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this infant with thy holy Spirit; to receive him for thine own child by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy Church. And we humbly beseech thee to grant, that as he is now made partaker of the death of thy Son, so he may be also of his resurrection: And that finally with the residue of thy Saints he may inherit thine everlasting kingdom, through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

And let them not doubt, but that the child so baptized is lawfully and sufficiently baptized, and ought not to be baptized again. Yet nevertheless, if the child which is after this sort baptized, do afterward live, it is expedient that it be brought into the Church, to the intent that if the Minister of the same Parish did himself baptize that child, the Congregation may be certified of the true Form of Baptism, by him privately before used: In which case he shall say thus,

I certify you, that according to the due and prescribed order of the Church, at such a time, and at such a place, before divers witnesses I baptized this child.

But if the child were baptized by any other lawfull Minister; then the Minister of the Parish where the child was born or christened, shall examine and trie whether the child be lawfully baptized, or no. In which case, if those that bring any child to the Church, do answer that the same child is already baptized, then shall the Minister examine them further, saying,

**B**y whom was this child baptized?  
Who was present when this child was baptized?

Because some things essential to this Sacrament may happen to be omitted through fear or haste, in such times of extremity; therefore I demand further of you,

With what matter was this child baptized?

With what words was this child baptized?

And if the Minister shall find by the answer of such as bring the child, that all things were done as they ought to be; then shall not be christen the child again, but shall receive him as one of the flock of the true Christian people, saying thus,

**I** Certifie you, that in this case all is well done, and according unto due order, concerning the baptizing of this child; who being born in original sin, and in the wrath of God, is now by the laver of regeneration in Baptism received into the number of the children of God, and heirs of everlasting life: for our Lord Jesus Christ doth not denie his grace and mercy unto such infants, but most lovingly doth call them unto him, as the holy Gospel doth witness to our comfort on this wise;

**T**hey brought young children to Christ, that he should touch them; and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not; for of such is the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

¶ After

## Private BAPTISM.

¶ *After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this brief exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.*

**B**eloved, ye hear in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him; how he blamed those that would have kept them from him; how he exhorteth all men to follow their innocency. Ye perceive how by his outward gesture and deed he declared his good will toward them; for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly belevee, that he hath likewise favourably received this present infant, that he hath embraced *him* with the arms of his mercy, and (as he hath promised in his holy Word) will give unto *him* the blessing of eternal life, and make *him* partaker of his everlasting kingdom. Wherefore we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father, declared by his Son Jesus Christ towards this infant, let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say the Prayer which the Lord himself taught us;

**O**ur Father which art in heaven; Hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. Amen.

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee; Increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore. Give thy holy Spirit to this infant, that *he* being born again, and being made an heir of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, may continue thy servant, and attain thy promise, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ thy Son, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and for ever. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the Priest demand the Name of the child, which being by the Godfathers and Godmothers pronounced, the Minister shall say,*

**D**ost thou in the name of this child renounce the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of this world, with all coverous desires of the same, and the carnal desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

*Answer.*

I renounce them all.

*Minister.*

**D**ost thou belevee in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth?

And in Jesus Christ his onely begotten Son our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost; born of the Virgin Mary; that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried; that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day; that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; and from thence shall come again at the end of the world, to judge the quick and the dead?

And dost thou belevee in the holy Ghost; the holy Catholick Church; the Communion of Saints; the remission of sins; the resurrection of the flesh; and everlasting life after death?

*Answer.*

All this I stedfastly belevee.

*Minister.*

**W**ilt thou then obediently keep Gods holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the days of thy life?

*Answer.*

I will.

¶ *Then the Priest shall say,*

**W**E receive this child into the congregation of Christs flock, and do <sup>the</sup>sign <sup>Priest</sup> *him* with the sign of the cross, <sup>shall</sup> in token that hereafter <sup>make a</sup> *he* shall not be ashamed to confess the faith of <sup>on the</sup> *Christ* crucified, and manfully to fight under his banner against sin, the world, and the devil, and to continue Christs faithful soldier, and servant unto *his* lives end. Amen.

## Private B A P T I S M.

¶ *Then shall the Priest say,*

**S**Eeing now, dearly beloved brethren, that this child is by Baptism regenerate and grafted into the body of Christs Church, let us give thanks unto Almighty God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto him, that *he* may lead the rest of *his* life according to this beginning.

¶ *Then shall the Priest say,*

**V**VE yeeld thee most hearty thanks, most merciful Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this infant with thy holy Spirit, to receive *him* for thine own child by adoption, and to incorporate *him* into thy holy Church. And humbly we beseech thee to grant, that *he* being dead unto sin, and living unto righteousness, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and utterly abolish the whole body of sin, and that as *he* is made partaker of the death of thy Son, *he* may also be partaker of his resurrection; so that finally with the residue of thy holy Church, *he* may be an inheritor of thine everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then all standing up, the Minister shall make this exhortation to the Godfathers and Godmothers.*

**F**Orasmuch as this child hath promised by you *his* sureties, to renounce the devil and all his works, to beleeve in God, and to serve him; Ye must remember that it is your parts and duties to see that this

infant be taught, so soon as *he* shall be able to learn, what a solemn vow, promise and profession *he* hath made by you. And that *he* may know these things the better, ye shall call upon *him* to hear Sermons, and chiefly ye shall provide that *he* may learn the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments in the vulgar tongue, and all other things which a Christian ought to know and beleeve to his soules health; and that this child may be vertuously brought up to lead a godly and a Christian life; remembering always, that Baptism doth represent unto us our profession, which is to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and be made like unto him; that as he died and rose again for us; so should we who are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godliness of living.

¶ *But if they which bring the infant to the Church do make such uncertain answers to the Priestes questions, as that it cannot appear that the child was baptized with water, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost (which are essential parts of Baptism) then let the Priest baptize it in the Form before appointed for publick Baptism of Infants; saving that at the dipping of the child in the Font, he shall use this form of words.*

**I**F thou art not already baptized, *N. I* baptize thee, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. *Amen.*

---

The ministration of B A P T I S M to such as are of Riper years,  
and able to answer for themselves.

¶ *When any such persons as are of riper years are to be baptized timely notice shall be given to the Bishop, or whom he shall appoint for that purpose, a week before at the least, by the Parents, or some other discreet persons; that so due care may be taken for their examination, whether they be sufficiently instructed in the principles of the Christian Religion, and that they may be exhorted to prepare themselves with prayers and fasting for the receiving of this holy Sacrament.*

¶ *And if they shall be found fit, then the Godfathers and Godmothers (the people being assembled upon the Sunday or Holy-day appointed) shall be ready to present them at the Font immediately after the second Lesson, either at Morning or Evening Prayer, as the Curate in his discretion shall think fit.*

¶ *And standing there, the Priest shall ask whether any of the persons here presented be baptized or no: If they shall answer, No: then shall the priest say thus,*

Dearly

## BAPTISM of such as are of Riper years.

**D**early beloved; Forasmuch as all men are conceived and born in sin, (and that which is born of the flesh is flesh,) and they that are in the flesh cannot please God, but live in sin, committing many actual transgressions; and that our Saviour Christ saith, None can enter into the Kingdom of God, except he be regenerate and born anew of water and of the holy Ghost; I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his bounteous goodness he will grant to *these persons* that which by nature *they* cannot have, that *they* may be baptized with water and with the holy Ghost, and received into Christs holy Church, and be made lively *members* of the same.

¶ *Then shall the Priest say,*

Let us pray,

(¶ *And here all the Congregation shall kneel.*)

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who of thy great mercy didst save Noah and his family in the ark from perishing by water, and also didst safely lead the children of Israel thy people through the Red sea, figuring thereby thy holy Baptism; and by the Baptism of thy well-beloved Son Jesus Christ in the River Jordan didst sanctifie the element of water to the mystical washing away of sin; We beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully look upon *these thy servants*; wash *them*, and sanctifie *them* with the holy Ghost, that *they* being delivered from thy wrath may be received into the ark of Christs Church; and being stedfast in faith, joyfull through hope, and rooted in charity, may so pass the waves of this troublefom world, that finally *they* may come to the land of everlasting life, there to reign with thee world without end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**A**lmighty and immortal God, the aid of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that beleve, and the resurrection of the dead; We call upon thee for *these persons*, that *they* coming to thy holy Baptism,

may receive remission of *their* sins by spiritual regeneration. Receive *them*, O Lord, as thou hast promised by thy well-beloved Son, saying, Ask, & ye shall receive; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: So give now unto us that ask; let us that seek find; open the gate unto us that knock; that *these persons* may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing, and may come to the eternal kingdom which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the people stand up, and the Priest shall say,*

Hear the words of the Gospel written by S. John, in the third Chapter, beginning at the first verse.

**T**here was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews. The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God; for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? Can he enter the second time into his mothers womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof; but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

¶ *After which he shall say this exhortation following.*

**B**eloved, ye hear in this Gospel the interprets words of our Saviour Christ, that except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. Whereby ye may perceive

## BAPTISM of such as are of Riper years.

perceive the great necessity of this Sacrament, where it may be had. Likewise immediately before his ascension into heaven (as we read in the last Chapter of Saint Marks Gospel) he gave command to his disciples, saying, Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature. He that beleeveeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that beleeveeth not shall be damned. Which also sheweth unto us the great benefit we reap thereby. For which cause S. Peter the Apostle, when upon his first preaching of the Gospel many were pricked at the heart, and said to him and the rest of the Apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do? replied and said unto them, Repent and be baptized every one of you for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the holy Ghost. For the promise is to you and your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call. And with many other words exhorted he them, saying, Save your selves from this untoward generation. For (as the same Apostle testifieth in another place) even Baptism doth also now save us, (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience towards God) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly believe that he will favourably receive *these* present persons, truly repenting and coming unto him by faith, that he will grant *them* remission of *their* sins, and bestow upon *them* the holy Ghost; that he will give *them* the blessing of eternal life, and make *them* partakers of his everlasting kingdom.

Wherefore we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father towards *these persons*, declared by his Son Jesus Christ; let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks to him and say,

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee; Increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore: Give thy

holy Spirit to *these persons*, that *they* may be born again and be made *heirs* of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now & for ever. Amen.

*¶ Then the Priest shall speak to the persons to be baptized on this wise.*

**V**ell beloved, who are come hither desiring to receive holy Baptism, ye have heard how the congregation hath prayed that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive you and bless you, to release you of your sins, to give you the kingdom of heaven and everlasting life. Ye have heard also that our Lord Jesus Christ hath promised in his holy Word to grant all those things that we have prayed for; which promise he for his part will most surely keep and perform.

Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, ye must also faithfully for your part promise in the presence of these your witnesses, and this whole congregation, that ye will renounce the devil and all his works, and constantly believe Gods holy Word, and obediently keep his commandments.

*¶ Then shall the Priest demand of each of the persons to be baptized severally these questions following.*

*Question.*

**D**ost thou renounce the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, and the carnal desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow, nor be led by them?

*Answer.*

I renounce them all.

*Question.*

**D**ost thou beleeve in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth?

And in Jesus Christ his onely begotten Son our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost; born of the Virgin Mary; that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried; that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day; that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; and from thence shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead?

And

## BAPTISM of such as are of Riper years.

And dost thou beleve in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholick Church; the Communion of saints; the remission of sins; the resurrection of the flesh; and everlasting life after death?

*Answer.*

All this I stedfastly beleve.

*Question.*

**W**ilt thou be baptized in this faith?

*Answer.*

That is my desire.

*Question.*

**W**ilt thou then obediently keep Gods holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the days of thy life?

*Answer.*

I will endeavour so to do, God being my helper.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say,*

**O** Mercifull God, grant that the old Adam in *these persons* may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in them. *Amen.*

Grant that all carnal affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the Spirit, may live & grow in them. *Amen.*

Grant that they may have power and strength to have victory, and to triumph against the devil, the world, and the flesh. *Amen.*

Grant that they being here dedicated to thee by our Office and ministry, may also be endued with heavenly virtues, and everlastingly rewarded through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who dost live and govern all things, world without end. *Amen.*

**A**lmighty everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our sins did shed out of his most precious side both water & blood, and gave commandment to his disciples, that they should go teach all nations, & baptize them In the Name of the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost; Regard, we beseech thee, the supplications of this congregation; sanctifie this water to the mysticall washing away of sin: & grant *the persons* now to be baptized therein, may receive the fulness of thy grace, and ever remain in

thy number of thy faithful & elect children, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*¶ Then shall the Priest take each person to be baptized by the right hand, and placing him conveniently by the Font, according to his discretion, shall ask the Godfathers and Godmothers the Name; and then shall dip him in the water, or pour water upon him, saying,*

**N**I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. *Amen.*

*¶ Then shall the Priest say,*

**W**E receive this person into the congregation of Christs flock, and <sup>† Here the Priest shall make a cross upon the persons forehead.</sup> do sign him with the sign of the cross, in token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confess the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight under his banner against sin, the world, and the devil; and to continue Christs faithful souldier and servant unto his lives end. *Amen.*

*¶ Then shall the Priest say,*

**S**eeing now, dearly beloved brethren, that *these persons* are regenerate and grafted into the body of Christs Church, let us give thanks unto almighty God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto him, that they may lead the rest of their life according to this beginning.

*¶ Then shall be said the Lords Prayer, all kneeling.*

**O**ur Father which art in Heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespases, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; But deliver us from evil. *Amen.*

**W**E yeeld thee humble thanks, O heavenly Father, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee; Increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore. Give thy holy Spirit to *these persons*, that being now born again, and made heirs of everlasting salvation through our Lord Jesus Christ, they may continue thy servants, and attain thy promises through the same Lord Jesus Christ thy Son, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same holy Spirit everlastingly. *Amen.*

## A CATECHISM.

¶ Then all standing up, the Priest shall use this exhortation following; speaking to the Godfathers and Godmothers first.

**F**Orasmuch as these persons have promised in your presence to renounce the devil and all his works, to believe in God, and to serve him; Ye must remember that it is your part and duty to put them in mind what a solemn vow, promise and profession they have now made before this congregation, and especially before you their chosen witnesses. And ye are also to call upon them to use all diligence to be rightly instructed in Gods holy Word, that so they may grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ, and live godly, righteously and soberly in this present world.

(¶ And then speaking to the new baptized persons, he shall proceed and say,)

**A**ND as for you, who have now by Baptism put on Christ, it is your part and duty also, being made the children of God, and of the light by Faith in Jesus Christ, to walk answerably to your Christian calling, and as becometh the children of light: remembering always that Baptism representeth unto us our profession; which is, to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him; that as he died, and rose again for us, so should we who are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all virtue and godliness of living.

¶ It is expedient that every person thus baptized should be confirmed by the Bishop so soon after his Baptism as conveniently may be; that so he may be admitted to the holy Communion.

¶ If any persons not baptized in their infancy shall be brought to be baptized before they come to years of discretion to answer for themselves; it may suffice to use the Office of Publick Baptism of infants, or (in case of extreme danger) the Office for private Baptism, only changing the word (Infant) for (Child or Person) as occasion requireth.

A CATECHISM, that is to say, An Instruction to be learned of every person, before he be brought to be Confirmed by the Bishop.

*Question.*

What is your name?

*Answer.*

N. or M.

*Question.*

Who gave you this name?

*Answer.*

My Godfathers and Godmothers in my Baptism, wherein I was made a member of Christ, the child of God, and an inheritor of the kingdom of heaven.

*Question.*

What did your Godfathers and Godmothers then for you?

*Answer.*

They did promise and vow three things in my name. First, that I should renounce the devil and all his works, the pomps and vanity of this wicked world, and all the sinful lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that I should believe all the articles of the Christian faith. And thirdly, that I should keep Gods holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the days of my life.

*Question.*

Dost thou not think that thou art bound to believe, and to do, as they have promised for thee?

*Answer.*

Yes verily; and by Gods help so I will. And I heartily thank our heavenly Father, that he hath called me to this state of salvation, through Jesus Christ our Saviour. And I pray unto God to give me his grace, that I may continue in the same unto my lives end.

*Catechist.*

Rehearse the Articles of thy belief.

*Answer.*

**I** Believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth:

And in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord, Who was conceived by the holy Ghost, Born of the Virgin Mary, Suffered under Pontius Pilate, Was crucified, dead and buried, He descended into hell, The third day he rose again from the dead, He ascended



## A CATECHISM.

ascended into Heaven, And sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty : From thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I beleeve in the holy Ghost ; The holy Catholick Church ; The Communion of Saints ; The forgiveness of sins ; The resurrection of the body ; And the life everlasting. Amen.

*Question.*

What dost thou chiefly learn in these Articles of thy belief ?

*Answer.*

First, I learn to beleeve in God the Father, who hath made me, and all the world.

Secondly, in God the Son, who hath redeemed me, and all mankind.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who sanctifieth me, & all the elect people of God.

*Question.*

You said that your Godfathers and Godmothers did promise for you, that you should keep Gods commandments. Tell me how many there be ?

*Answer.*

Ten.

*Question.*

Which be they ?

*Answer.*

**T**He same which God spake in the twentieth Chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, who brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

I. Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

II. Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them : for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

III. Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain : for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his Name in vain.

IV. Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath-day. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do ; but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattel, and thy stranger that is within thy gates. For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day : wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

V. Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy days may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

VI. Thou shalt do no murder.

VII. Thou shalt not commit adultery.

VIII. Thou shalt not steal.

IX. Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

X. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is his.

*Question.*

What dost thou chiefly learn by these commandments ?

*Answer.*

I learn two things : my duty towards God, and my duty towards my neighbour.

*Question.*

What is thy duty towards God ?

*Answer.*

My duty towards God, is to beleeve in him, to fear him, and to love him with all my heart, with all my mind, with all my soul, and with all my strength, to worship him, to give him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call upon him, to honour his holy Name and his Word, and to serve him truly all the days of my life.

*Question.*

What is thy duty towards thy neighbour ?

*Answer.*

My duty towards my neighbour, is to love him as my self, and to do to all men, as I would they should do unto me. To love, honour, and succour my father and mother. To honour and obey the King, and all that are

## A CATECHISM.

are put in authority under him. To submit my self to all my governours, teachers, spiritual pastours and masters. To order my self lowly and reverently to all my betters. To hurt no body by word, or deed. To be true and just in all my dealing. To bear no malice nor hatred in my heart. To keep my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from evil speaking, lying and slandering. To keep my body in temperance, soberness, and chastity. Not to covet nor desire other mens goods; but to learn and labour truly to get mine own living, and to do my duty in that state of life, unto which it shall please God to call me.

*Catechist.*

My good child, know this, that thou art not able to do these things of thy self, nor to walk in the commandments of God, and to serve him without his special grace, which thou must learn at all times to call for by diligent prayer. Let me hear therefore if thou canst say the Lords Prayer.

*Answer.*

**O**ur Father which art in Heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. They will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil. Amen.

*Question.*

What desirest thou of God in this prayer?

*Answer.*

I desire my Lord God our heavenly Father, who is the giver of all goodness, to send his grace unto me, and to all people, that we may worship him, serve him, and obey him as we ought to do. And I pray unto God, that he will send us all things that be needfull both for our souls and bodies; and that he will be merciful unto us, & forgive us our sins, and that it will please him to save and defend us in all dangers ghostly and bodily; and that he will keep us from all sin and wickedness and from our ghostly enemy, and from everlasting death. And this I trust he will do of his mercy and goodness, through our Lord Jesus Christ. And therefore I say, Amen. So be it.

*Question.*

**H**ow many Sacraments hath Christ ordained in his Church?

*Answer.*

Two onely, as generally necessary to salvation, that is to say, Baptism, and the Supper of the Lord.

*Question.*

What meanest thou by this word *Sacrament*?

*Answer.*

I mean an outward and visible sign of an inward and spiritual grace, given unto us, ordained by Christ himself, as a means whereby we receive the same, and a pledge to assure us thereof.

*Question.*

How many parts are there in a Sacrament?

*Answer.*

Two: the outward visible sign, and the inward spiritual grace.

*Question.*

What is the outward visible sign or form in Baptism?

*Answer.*

Water: wherein the person is baptized, *In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost.*

*Question.*

What is the inward and spiritual grace?

*Answer.*

A death unto sin, and a new birth unto righteousness: for being by nature born in sin, and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of grace.

*Question.*

What is required of persons to be baptized?

*Answer.*

Repentance, whereby they forsake sin; and faith, whereby they stedfastly beleeve the promises of God, made to them in that Sacrament.

*Question.*

Why then are infants baptized, when by reason of their tender age they cannot perform them?

*Answer.*

Because they promise them both by their sureties: which promise, when they come to age, themselves are bound to perform.

*Question.*

Why was the Sacrament of the Lords Supper ordained?

*Answer.*

## CONFIRMATION.

*Answer.*

For the continual remembrance of the sacrifice of the death of Christ, and of the benefits which we receive thereby.

*Question.*

What is the outward part or sign of the Lords Supper?

*Answer.*

Bread and Wine, which the Lord hath commanded to be received.

*Question.*

What is the inward part, or thing signified?

*Answer.*

The Body and Bloud of Christ, which are verily and indeed taken and received by the faithful in the Lords Supper.

*Question.*

What are the benefits whereof we are partakers thereby?

*Answer.*

The strengthening and refreshing of our souls by the Body and Bloud of Christ, as our bodies are by the Bread and Wine.

*Question.*

What is required of them who come to the Lords Supper?

*Answer.*

To examine themselves, whether they repent them truly of their former sins, steadfastly purposing to lead a new life; have a lively faith in Gods mercy through Christ, with a thankfull remembrance of his death; and be in charity with all men.

¶ The Curate of every Parish shall diligently upon Sundays and Holy-days, after the second Lesson at Evening Prayer openly in the Church instruct and examine so many children of his Parish sent unto him, as he shall think convenient, in some part of this Catechism.

¶ And all Fathers, Mothers, Masters and Dames shall cause their children, servants and apprentices (which have not learned their Catechism) to come to the Church at the time appointed, and obediently to hear, and be ordered by the Curate, until such time as they have learned all that is here appointed for them to learn.

¶ So soon as children are come to a competent age, and can say in their Mother tongue the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments; and also can answer to the other questions of this short Catechism; they shall be brought to the Bishop, And every one shall have a Godfather, or a Godmother, as a witness of their Confirmation.

¶ And whensoever the Bishop shall give knowledge for children to be brought unto him for their Confirmation, the Curate of either Parish shall either bring, or send in writing, with his hand subscribed thereunto, the names of all such persons within his Parish, as he shall think fit to be presented to the Bishop to be Confirmed. And, if the Bishop approve of them, he shall Confirm them in manner following.

The Order of CONFIRMATION, or laying on of hands upon those that are baptized and come to years of discretion.

¶ Upon the day appointed all that are to be then Confirmed, being placed, and standing in order before the Bishop: he (or some other Minister appointed by him) shall read this Preface following.

**T**O the end that Confirmation may be ministred to the more edifying of such as shall receive it, the Church hath thought good to order, That none hereafter shall be Confirmed, but such as can say the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments; and can also answer to such other questions, as in the short Catechism are contained: Which Order is very convenient to be observed, to the end, that children being now come to the years of discretion, and having learned what their Godfathers and Godmothers pro-

mised for them in Baptism, they may themselves with their own mouth and consent openly before the Church ratify and confirm the same; and also promise that by the grace of God they will evermore endeavour themselves faithfully to observe such things as they by their own confession have assented unto.

¶ Then shall the Bishop say,

**D**O ye here in the presence of God and of this congregation renew the solemn promise and vow that was made in your name at your Baptism;

¶

ra-  
ti-

## CONFIRMATION:

ratifying and confirming the same in your own persons, and acknowledging your selves bound to believe and to do all those things, which your Godfathers and Godmothers then undertook for you?

¶ *And every one shall audibly answer,*  
I do.

*The Bishop.*

**O**ur help is in the Name of the Lord;

*Answer.*

Who hath made heaven and earth.

*Bishop.*

Blessed be the Name of the Lord,

*Answer.*

Henceforth world without end.

*Bishop.*

Lord, hear our prayers.

*Answer.*

And let our cry come unto thee.

*Bishop.*

Let us pray,

**A**lmighty and everliving God, who hast vouchsafed to regenerate these thy servants by water and the holy Ghost, and hast given unto them forgiveness of all their sins; Strengthen them, we beseech thee, O Lord, with the holy Ghost the Comforter, and daily increase in them thy manifold gifts of grace; the spirit of wisdom and understanding; the spirit of counsel and ghostly strength; the spirit of knowledge and true godliness, and fill them, O Lord, with the spirit of thy holy fear, now and for ever. *Amen.*

¶ *Then all of them in order kneeling before the Bishop, he shall lay his hand upon the head of every one severally, saying,*

**D**efend, O Lord, this thy child [or, *this thy servant*] with thy heavenly grace, that he may continue thine for ever: and daily increase in thy holy Spirit more and more, untill he come unto thy everlasting kingdom. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall the Bishop say,*

The Lord be with you.

*Answer.*

And with thy spirit.

¶ *And (all kneeling down) the Bishop shall add,*

Let us pray,

**O**ur Father which art in Heaven; Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in Earth, As it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil. *Amen.*

¶ *And this Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who makest us both to will and to do those things that be good and acceptable unto thy divine Majesty; We make our humble supplications unto thee for these thy servants upon whom (after the example of thy holy Apostles) we have now laid our hands, to certify them (by this signe) of thy favour and gracious goodness towards them. Let thy Fatherly hand, we beseech thee, ever be over them; let thy holy Spirit ever be with them; and so lead them in the knowledge and obedience of thy word, that in the end they may obtain everlasting life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who with thee and the holy Ghost liveth and reigneth, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

**O** Almighty Lord, and everlasting God, vouchsafe, we beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie and govern both our hearts and bodies in the ways of thy laws, and in the works of thy commandments, that through thy most mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

¶ *Then the Bishop shall bless them, saying thus,*

**T**he blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, be upon you, and remain with you for ever. *Amen.*

¶ *And there shall none be admitted to the holy Communion, untill such time as he be confirmed, or be ready and desirous to be confirmed.*

The

## The Form of Solemnization of Matrimony.

¶ *First the Banns of all that are to be married together, must be published in the Church three severall Sundays or Holy-days, in the time of Divine Service, immediately before the sentences for the Offertory; the Curate saying after the accustomed manner,*

**I** Publish the Banns of marriage between *M. of--and N. of--* If any of you know cause or just impediment, why these two persons should not be joyned together in holy Matrimony, ye are to declare it: This is the first [*second, or third*] time of asking.

¶ *And if the persons that are to be married, dwell in divers Parishes, the Banns must be asked in both Parishes; and the Curate of the one Parish shall not solemnize Matrimony betwixt them, without a Certificate of the Banns being thrice asked, from the Curate of the other Parish.*

¶ *At the day and time appointed for solemnization of Matrimony, the persons to be married shall come into the body of the Church with their friends and neighbours: And there standing together, the man on the right hand, and the woman on the left, the priest shall say,*

**D**early beloved, we are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the face of this congregation, to joyn together this man and this woman in holy Matrimony, which is an honourable estate instituted of God in the time of mans innocency, signifying unto us the mystical union that is betwixt Christ and his Church; which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that he wrought in Cana of Galilee, and is commended of Saint Paul to be honourable among all men; and therefore is not by any to be enterprized, nor taken in hand unadvisedly, lightly, or wantonly, to satisfie mens carnal lusts and appetites, like brute beasts that have no understanding; but reverently, discreetly, advisedly, soberly, and in the fear of God, duly considering the causes for which Matrimony was ordained.

First, it was ordained for the procreation of children, to be brought up in the fear and nurture of the Lord, and to the praise of his holy Name.

Secondly, it was ordained for a remedy against sin, and to avoid fornication, that such persons as have not the gift of continency, might marry, and keep themselves undefiled members of Christs body.

Thirdly, it was ordained for the mutual society, help and comfort that the one ought to have of the other, both in prosperity and adversity: Into which holy estate these two persons present come now to be joyned. Therefore if any man can shew any just cause why they may not lawfully be joyned together, let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

¶ *And also speaking unto the persons that shall be married, he shall say,*

**I** Require and charge you both (as ye will answer at the dreadfull day of judgement, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you know any impediment, why ye may not be lawfully joyned together in Matrimony, ye do now confess it. For be ye well assured, that so many as are coupled together otherwise then Gods word doth allow, are not joyned together by God, neither is their Matrimony lawfull.

¶ *At which day of marriage, if any man do alledge and declare any impediment why they may not be coupled together in Matrimony, by Gods Law, or the Laws of this Realm, and will be bound, and sufficient sureties with him, to the parties, or else put in a caution (to the full value of such charges as the persons to be married do thereby sustain) to prove his allegation: Then the solemnization must be deferred untill such time as the truth be tried.*

¶ *If no impediment be alledged, then shall the Curate say unto the man,*

**N.** **W**ilt thou have this woman to thy wedded wife, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou love her,

## OF MATRIMONY.

comfort her, honour and keep her in sickness and in health? and forsaking all other, keep thee onely unto her, so long as ye both shall live.

*¶ The man shall answer,*

*I will.*

*¶ Then shall the Priest say unto the woman,*

**N.** *W*ilt thou have this man to thy wedded husband, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimony? wilt thou obey him, serve him, love, honour and keep him in sickness and in health, and forsaking all other, keep thee onely unto him, so long as ye both shall live?

*¶ The woman shall answer,*

*I will.*

*¶ Then shall the Minister say,*

Who giveth this woman to be married to this man?

*¶ Then shall they give their troth to each other in this manner:*

*¶ The Minister receiving the woman at her fathers or friends hands, shall cause the man with his right hand to take the woman by her right hand, and to say after him as followeth.*

**I** *N.* take thee *N.* to my wedded wife, to have and to hold from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love & to cherish, till death us do part, according to Gods holy ordinance; and thereto I plight thee my troth.

*¶ Then shall they loose their hands, and the woman with her right hand taking the man by his right hand, shall likewise say after the Minister:*

**I** *N.* take thee *N.* to my wedded husband, to have and to hold from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love, cherish, and to obey, till death us do part, according to Gods holy ordinance; and thereto I give thee my troth.

*¶ Then shall they again loose their hands, and the man shall give unto the woman a ring, laying the same upon the book, with the accustomed duty to the Priest and Clerk. And the Priest taking the ring, shall deliver it unto the man, to put it upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand. And the man holding the ring there, and taught by the Priest, shall say,*

**W**ith this ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow: In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost.

*¶ Then the man leaving the ring upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, they shall both kneel down, and the minister shall say,*

Let us pray,

**O** Eternal God, Creatour and preserver of all mankind, giver of all spiritual grace, the author of everlasting life; Send thy blessing upon these thy servants, this man and this woman, whom we bless in thy Name; that as Isaac and Rebecca lived faithfully together, so these persons may surely perform and keep the vow and covenant betwixt them made, (whereof this ring given and received is a token and pledge) and may ever remain in perfect love and peace together, and live according to thy laws, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*¶ Then shall the Priest join their right hands together, and say,*

Those whom God hath joyned together, let no man put asunder.

*¶ Then shall the Minister speak unto the people,*

**F**Orasmuch as *N.* and *N.* have consented together in holy wedlock, and have witnessed the same before God and this company, and thereto have given and pledged their troth either to other, and have declared the same by giving and receiving of a ring, and by joyning of hands; I pronounce that they be man and wife together, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. *Amen.*

*¶ And the Minister shall add this blessing.*

**G**od the Father, God the Son, God the holy Ghost bless, preserve and keep you; the Lord mercifully with his favour look upon you, and so fill you with all spiritual benediction and grace, that ye may so live together in this life, that in the world to come ye may have life everlasting. *Amen.*

*¶ Then*

## Of MATRIMONY.

¶ Then the Minister or Clerks going to the Lords Table, shall say or sing this Psalm following.

*Beati omnes, Psa. 128.*

**B**lessed are they that fear the Lord : and walk in his ways.

For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands : O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull vine : upon the walls of thy house.

Thy children like the olive-branches : round about thy table.

Lo, thus shall the man be blessed : that feareth the Lord.

The Lord from out of Sion shall so bless thee : that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity all thy life long ;

Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children : and peace upon Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ Or this Psalm.

*Deus miseratur, Psa. 67.*

**G**od be mercifull unto us, and bless us : and shew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon earth : thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God : yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad : for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God : yea, let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase : and God, even our own God shall give us his blessing.

God shall bless us : and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ The Psalm ended, and the man and the woman kneeling before the Lords Table, the Priest

standing at the Table, and turning his face towards them shall say,

Lord, have mercy upon us.

*Answer.*

Christ, have mercy upon us.

*Minister.*

Lord have mercy upon us.

**O**ur Father which art in Heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation : But deliver us from evil. Amen.

*Minister.*

O Lord, save thy servant, and thy handmaid ;

*Answer.*

Who put their trust in thee.

*Minister.*

O Lord, send them help from thy holy place.

*Answer.*

And evermore defend them.

*Minister.*

Be unto them a towre of strength,

*Answer.*

From the face of their enemy.

*Minister.*

O Lord, hear our prayer.

*Answer.*

And let our cry come unto thee.

*Minister.*

**O** God of Abraham, God of Isaac, God of Jacob, bless these thy servants, and sowe the seed of eternal life in their hearts, that whatsoever in thy holy Word they shall profitably learn, they may in deed fulfill the same. Look, O Lord, mercifully upon them from heaven, and bless them. And as thou didst send thy blessing upon Abraham and Sarah, to their great comfort ; so vouchsafe to send thy blessing upon these thy servants, that they obeying thy will, and alway being in safety under thy protection, may abide in thy love unto their lives end, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Amen.

¶ 3

¶ This.

## Of MATRIMONY.

¶ *This Prayer next following shall be omitted, where the woman is past child-bearing.*

¶ *After which, if there be no Sermon declaring the duties of man and wife, the Minister shall read as followeth.*

**O** Mercifull Lord and heavenly Father, by whose gracious gift mankind is increased; We beseech thee assist with thy blessing these two persons, that they may both be fruitfull in procreation of children, and also live together so long in godly love and honesty, that they may see their children christianly and vertuously brought up, to thy praise and honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**O** God, who by thy mighty power hast made all things of nothing, who also (after other things set in order) didst appoint that out of man (created after thine own image and similitude) woman should take her beginning; and knitting them together, didst teach that it should never be lawfull to put asunder those whom thou by Matrimony hadst made one: O God, who hast consecrated the state of Matrimony to such an excellent mystery, that in it is signified and represented the spiritual marriage and unity betwixt Christ and his Church; Look mercifully upon these thy servants, that both this man may love his wife, according to thy Word (as Christ did love his spouse the Church, who gave himself for it, loving and cherishing it even as his own flesh) and also that this woman may be loving and amiable, faithful and obedient to her husband, and in all quietness, sobriety and peace, be a follower of holy and godly matrons. O Lord, bless them both, and grant them to inherit thy everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall the Priest say,*

**A**lmighty God, who at the beginning did create our first parents, Adam and Eve, and did sanctifie and joyn them together in marriage; Pour upon you the riches of his grace, sanctifie and bless you, that ye may please him both in body and soul, and live together in holy love unto your lives end. *Amen.*

**A**ll ye that are married, or that intend to take the holy estate of Matrimony upon you, hear what the holy Scripture doth say as touching the duty of husbands towards their wives, and wives towards their husbands:

Saint Paul in his Epistle to the Ephesians, the fifth Chapter, doth give this commandment to all married men, Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the Church, and gave himself for it, that he might sanctifie and cleanse it with the washing of water, by the word; that he might present it to himself a glorious Church, not having spot or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies: He that loveth his wife, loveth himself. For no man ever yet hated his own flesh, but nourisheth, and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the Church: For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joyned unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. This is a great mystery; but I speak concerning Christ and the Church. Nevertheless, let every one of you in particular, so love his wife, even as himself.

Likewise the same Saint Paul writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that are married, Husbands, love your wives, and be not bitter against them.

Here also what Saint Peter the Apostle of Christ, who was himself a married man, saith unto them that are married, Ye Husbands, dwell with your wives according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life, that your prayers be not hindered.

Hitherto ye have heard the duty of the husband toward the wife. Now likewise, ye wives, hear and learn your duties toward your husbands, even as it is plainly set forth in holy Scripture.

Saint

## The Visitation of the Sick.

**Eph. 5.** Saint Paul in the aforementioned Epistle to the Ephesians, teacheth you thus; Wives, submit your selves unto your own Husbands, as unto the Lord. For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the Church: and he is the Saviour of the body. Therefore as the Church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing. And again he saith, Let the wife see that she reverence her husband.

**Col. 3.** And in his Epistle to the Colossians, Saint Paul giveth you this short lesson, Wives, submit your selves unto your own Husbands, as it is fit in the Lord.

**1 S. Pet. 3. 1.** Saint Peter also doth instruct you very well, thus saying, Ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of

the wives; while they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear. Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel; but let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price. For after this manner in the old time, the holy women also who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands; even as Sarah obeyed Abraham, calling him Lord; whose daughters ye are as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

*¶ It is convenient that the new married persons should receive the holy Communion at the time of their marriage, or at the first opportunity after their marriage.*

## The Order for the Visitation of the Sick.

*¶ When any person is sick, notice shall be given thereof to the Minister of the Parish; who coming into the sick persons house, shall say,*

**P**Eace be to this house, and to all that dwell in it.

*¶ When he cometh into the sick mans presence he shall say, kneeling down.*

**R**emember not, Lord, our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare us, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

*Answer.*

Spare us, good Lord.

*¶ Then the Minister shall say,*

Let us pray,

Lord, have mercy upon us.

*Christ, have mercy upon us.*

Lord, have mercy upon us.

**O**ur Father which art in Heaven; Hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; But deliver us from evil. Amen.

*Minister.*

O Lord, save thy servant;

*Answer.*

Which putteth his trust in thee.

*Minister.*

Send him help from thy holy place,

*Answer.*

And evermore mightily defend him.

*Minister.*

Let the enemy have no advantage of him;

*Answer.*

Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.

*Minister.*

Be unto him, O Lord, a strong tower,

*Answer.*

From the face of his enemy.

*Minister.*

O Lord, hear our prayers.

*Answer.*

And let our cry come unto thee.

*Minister.*

**O** Lord, look down from heaven, behold, visit and relieve this thy servant. Look upon him with the eyes of thy mercy, give him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keep him in perpetual peace and safety, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Hear.

## The Visitation of the Sick.

**H**ear us, Almighty and most mercifull God and Saviour; extend thy accustomed goodness to this thy servant who is grieved with sickness. Sanctifie, we beseech thee, this thy fatherly correction to him; that the sense of his weaknes may add strength to his faith, and seriousness to his repentance. That if it shall be thy good pleasure to restore him to his former health, he may lead the residue of his life in thy fear, and to thy Glory: or else give him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painful life ended he may dwell with thee in life everlasting, through Jesus Christ our Lord.  
*Amen.*

*¶ Then shall the Minister exhort the sick person after this form, or other like.*

**D**early beloved, know this, that Almighty God is the Lord of life and death, and of all things to them pertaining, as youth, strength, health, age, weaknes, and sickness. Wherefore, whatsoever your sickness is, know you certainly that it is Gods visitation. And for what cause soever this sickness is sent unto you, whether it be to try your patience for the example of others, and that your faith may be found in the day of the Lord laudable, glorious, and honourable, to the increase of glory and endless felicity; or else it be sent unto you to correct and amend in you whatsoever doth offend the eyes of your heavenly Father; know you certainly that if you truly repent you of your sins, and bear your sickness patiently, trusting in Gods mercy, for his dear Son Jesus Christs sake, and render unto him humble thanks for his Fatherly visitation, submitting your self wholly unto his will, it shall turn to your profit, and help you forward in the right way that leadeth unto everlasting life.

*¶ If the person visited be very sick, then the Curate may end his exhortation in this place, or else proceed.*

**T**ake therefore in good part the chastisement of the Lord: for (as Saint Paul saith in the twelfth Chapter to the Hebrews) whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom

he receiveth. If ye endure chastning, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh, which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live? For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure: but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness. These words, good brother, are written in holy Scripture for our comfort and instruction, that we should patiently, and with thanksgiving bear our heavenly Fathers correction, whensoever by any manner of adversity it shall please his gracious goodness to visit us. And there should be no greater comfort to Christian persons, then to be made like unto Christ, by suffering patiently adversities, troubles, and sicknesses. For he himself went not up to joy, but first he suffered pain; he entered not into his glory before he was crucified. So truly our way to eternal joy is to suffer here with Christ; and our door to enter into eternal life is gladly to die with Christ; that we may rise again from death, and dwell with him in everlasting life. Now therefore taking your sickness, which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the Name of God, to remember the profession which you made unto God in your Baptism. And for as much as after this life there is an account to be given unto the righteous Judge, by whom all must be judged without respect of persons; I require you to examine your self and your estate, both toward God and man; so that accusing and condemning your self for your own faults, you may find mercy at our heavenly Fathers hand for Christs sake, and not be accused and condemned in that fearful judgement. Therefore I shall rehearse to you the Articles of our Faith, that you may know whether you do beleve as a Christian man should, or no.

¶ Here

## The Visitation of the Sick

¶ *Here the Minister shall rehearse the Articles of the Faith, saying thus,*

**D**Ost thou beleeve in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth?

And in Jesus Christ his onely begotten Son our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary; that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried; that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day; that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; and from thence shall come again at the end of the world, to judge the quick and the dead?

And dost thou beleeve in the holy Ghost; the holy Catholick Church; the Communion of Saints; the remission of sins; the resurrection of the flesh; and everlasting life after death?

¶ *The sick person shall answer,*

All this I stedfastly beleeve.

¶ *Then shall the Minister examine whether he repent him truly of his sins, and be in charity with all the world; exhorting him to forgive from the bottom of his heart all persons that have offended him; and if he hath offended any other, to ask them forgiveness; and where he hath done injury or wrong to any man, that he make amends to the uttermost of his power. And if he hath not before disposed of his goods, let him then be admonished to make his Will, and to declare his debts, what he oweth, and what is owing unto him, for the better discharging of his conscience, and the quietness of his Executors. But men should often be put in remembrance to take order for the settling of their temporal estates, whilst they are in health.*

¶ *These words before rehearsed, may be said before the Minister begin his prayer, as he shall see cause.*

¶ *The Minister should not omit earnestly to move such sick persons as are of ability, to be liberal to the poor.*

¶ *Here shall the sick person be moved to make a special confession of his sins, if he feel his conscience troubled with any weighty matter. After which confession, the Priest shall absolve him (if he humbly and heartily desire it) after this sort,*

**O**ur Lord Jesus Christ, who hath left power to his Church to absolve all sinners who truly repent and beleeve in

him, of his great mercy forgive thee thine offences: And by his authority committed to me, I absolve thee from all thy sins, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ *And then the Priest shall say the Collect following.*

Let us pray.

**O** Most merciful God, who according to the multitude of thy mercies, dost so put away the sins of those who truly repent, that thou remembrest them no more, Open thine eye of mercy upon this thy servant, who most earnestly desireth pardon and forgiveness. Renew in him (most loving Father) whatsoever hath been decayed by the fraud and malice of the devil, or by his own carnal will and frailness; preserve and continue this sick member in the unity of the Church; consider his contrition, accept his tears, assuage his pain, as shall seem to thee most expedient for him. And forasmuch as he putteth his full trust onely in thy mercy, impute not unto him his former sins; but strengthen him with thy blessed Spirit, and when thou art pleased to take him hence, take him unto thy favour, through the merits of thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the Minister say this Psalm.*

**I**N thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let <sup>In te, Domine, speravi. Psal. 71.</sup> me never be put to confusion: but rid me and deliver me in thy righteousness; incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope even from my youth.

Through thee have I been holden up ever since I was born: thou art he that took me out of my mothers womb; my praise shall alway be of thee.

I am become as it were a monster un-

## The Visitation of the Sick.

to many : but my sure trust is in thee.

O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

Cast me not away in the time of age : forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies speak against me, and they that lay wait for my soul, take their counsel together, saying : God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him ; for there is none to deliver him.

Go not far from me, O God : my God, haste thee to help me.

Let them be confounded and perish that are against my soul : let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seek to do me evil.

As for me, I will patiently abide alway : and will praise thee more and more.

My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation : for I know no end thereof.

I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God : and will make mention of thy righteousness onely.

Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth up untill now : therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.

Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray-headed : untill I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

Thy righteousness, O God, is very high, and great things are they that thou hast done : O God, who is like unto thee ?

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ *Adding this.*

**O** Saviour of the world, who by thy cross and precious blood hast redeemed us, save us and help us, we humbly beseech thee, O Lord.

¶ *Then shall the Minister say,*

**T**He Almighty Lord, who is a most strong towre to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things in heaven,

in earth, and under the earth do bow and obey ; Be now and evermore thy defence, and make thee know and feel, that there is none other name under heaven given to man, in whom, and through whom thou mayest receive health and salvation, but onely the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ *And after that shall say,*

**U**Nto Gods gracious mercy and protection we commit thee. The Lord bless thee and keep thee. The Lord make his face to shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee. The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace, both now and evermore. Amen.

¶ *A Prayer for a sick child.*

**O** Almighty God and mercifull Father, to whom alone belong the issues of life and death ; Look down from heaven, we humbly beseech thee, with the eyes of mercy upon this child now lying upon the bed of sickness : Visit him, O Lord, with thy salvation ; deliver him in thy good appointed time from his bodily pain, and save his soul for thy mercies sake. That if it shall be thy pleasure to prolong his days here on earth, he may live to thee, and be an instrument of thy glory, by serving thee faithfully, and doing good in his generation ; or else receive him into those heavenly habitations, where the souls of them that sleep in the Lord Jesus enjoy perpetual rest and felicity. Grant this, O Lord, for thy mercies sake, in the same thy Son our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. Amen.

¶ *A Prayer for a sick person, when there appeareth small hope of recovery.*

**O** Father of mercies, and God of all comfort, our onely help in time of need ; We fly unto thee for succour in behalf of this thy servant, here lying under thy hand in great weakness of body. Look graciously upon him, O Lord ; and the more the outward man decayeth, strengthen him, we beseech thee, so much the more continually with thy grace and holy Spirit in the inner man. Give him unfeigned repentance

## The Visitation of the Sick.

penitance for all the errors of *his* life past, and stedfast faith in thy Son Jesus, that *his* sins may be done away by thy mercy, and *his* pardon sealed in heaven, before *he* go hence, and be no more seen. We know, O Lord, that there is no word impossible with thee; and that if thou wilt, thou canst even yet raise *him* up, and grant *him* a longer continuance amongst us. Yet, forasmuch as in all appearance the time of *his* dissolution draweth near, so fit and prepare *him*, we beseech thee, against the hour of death, that after *his* departure hence in peace and in thy favour, *his* soul may be received into thine everlasting kingdom, through the merits and mediation of Jesus Christ thine onely Son, our Lord and Saviour. *Amen.*

¶ *A commendatory prayer for a sick person at the point of departure.*

O Almighty God, with whom do live the spirits of just men made perfect, after they are delivered from their earthly prisons; We humbly commend the soul of this thy servant, our dear brother, into thy hands, as into the hands of a faithful Creatour, and most mercifull Saviour; most humbly beseeching thee that it may be precious in thy sight. Wash it, we pray thee in the blood of that immaculate Lamb that was slain to take away the sins of the world; that whatsoever defilements it may have contracted in the midst of this miserable and naughty world, through the lusts of the flesh, or the wiles of Satan, being purged and done away, it may be presented pure and without spot before

thee. And teach us who survive, in this and other like daily spectacles of mortality, to see how frail and uncertain our own condition is, and so to number our days, that we may seriously apply our hearts to that holy and heavenly wisdom, whilst we live here, which may in the end bring us to life everlasting, through the merits of Jesus Christ thine onely Son our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *A prayer for persons troubled in mind, or in conscience.*

O Blessed Lord, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comforts, we beseech thee look down in pity and compassion upon this thy afflicted servant. Thou writest bitter things against *him*, and makest *him* to possess *his* former iniquities; thy wrath lieth hard upon *him*, and *his* soul is full of trouble: But, O mercifull God, who hast written thy holy Word for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of thy holy Scriptures might have hope; give *him* a right understanding of *himself*, and of thy threats and promises, that *he* may neither cast away *his* confidence in thee, nor place it any where but in thee. Give *him* strength against all *his* temptations, and heal all *his* distempers. Break not the bruised reed, nor quench the smoking flax. Shut not up thy tender mercies in displeasure; but make *him* to hear of joy and gladness, that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoyce. Deliver *him* from fear of the enemy, and lift up the light of thy countenance upon *him*, and give *him* peace, through the merits and mediation of Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

## The COMMUNION of the Sick.

¶ Forasmuch as all mortal men be subject to many sudden perils, diseases and sicknesses, and ever uncertain what time they shall depart out of this life; therefore to the intent they may be always in a readiness to die whensoever it shall please almighty God to call them, the Curates shall diligently from time to time (but especially in the time of pestilence, or other infectious sickness) exhort their Parishioners to the often receiving of the holy Communion of the Body and Blood of our Saviour Christ, when it shall be publicly administered in the Church; that so doing, they may in case of sudden visitation, have the less cause to be disquieted for lack of the same. But if the sick person be not able to come to the Church, and yet is desirous to receive the Communion in his house; then he must give timely notice to the Curate, signifying also how many there are to communicate with him (which shall be three, or two at the least) and having a convenient place in the sick mans house, with all things necessary so prepared, that the Curate may reverently minister, he shall there celebrate the holy Communion, beginning with the Collect, Epistle and Gospel here following.

## The COMMUNION of the Sick.

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty everliving God, maker of mankind, who dost correct those whom thou dost love, and chastise every one whom thou dost receive; We beseech thee to have mercy upon this thy servant visited with thine hand, and to grant that he may take his sickness patiently, and recover his bodily health (if it be thy gracious will) and whensoever his soul shall depart from the body, it may be without spot presented unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

**M**Y son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loveth, he chasteneth; and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. Heb. 12.

*The Gospel.*

**V**erily, verily I say unto you, He that heareth my Word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life. S. John 5. 24.

¶ After which, the Priest shall proceed according to the Form before prescribed for the holy Communion, beginning at these words (Ye that do truly, &c.)

¶ At the time of the distribution of the holy Sacrament, the Priest shall first receive the Communion himself, and after minister unto them that are appointed to Communicate with the Sick, and last of all to the sick person.

¶ But if a man, either by reason of extremity of sickness, or for want of warning in due time to the Curate, or for lack of company to receive with him, or by any other just impediment, do not receive the Sacrament of Christs Body and Blood, the Curate shall instruct him, that if he do truly repent him of his sins, and stedfastly beleve that Jesus Christ hath suffered death upon the cross for him, and shed his Blood for his redemption, earnestly remembering the benefits he hath thereby, and giving him hearty thanks therefore, he doth eat and drink the Body and Blood of our Saviour Christ profitably to his souls health, although he do not receive the Sacrament with his mouth.

¶ When the sick person is visited, and receiveth the holy Communion all at one time, then the Priest, for more expedition, shall cut off the Form of the Visitation as the Psalm (In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust) and go straight to the Communion.

¶ In the time of the plague, sweat, or such other like contagious times of sickness or diseases, when none of the Parish or neighbours can be gotten to Communicate with the sick in their houses, for fear of the infection, upon special request of the diseased, the Minister may onely communicate with him.

## The Order for the BURIAL of the Dead.

¶ Here is to be noted that the Office ensuing is not to be used for any that die unbaptized, or excommunicate, or have laid violent hands upon themselves.

¶ The Priest and Clerks meeting the Corps at the entrance of the Church-yard, and going before it, either into the Church, or towards the grave, shall say, or sing,

S. Job.  
31. 25,  
26.

**I** Am the Resurrection and the Life, saith the Lord: he that beleeveth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live. And whosoever liveth and beleeveth in me, shall never die.

skin, worms destroy this body; yet in my flesh shall I see God: whom I shall see for my self, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another.

Job 19.  
25, 26,  
27.

**I** Know that my Redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth. And though after my

**W**E brought nothing into this world, Job 1. 21.  
and it is certain we can carry no- 2 Tim. 6. 7.  
thing out. The Lord gave, and the Lord 6. 7.  
hath taken away; blessed be the Name of the Lord.

¶ After

## At the BURIAL of the Dead.

¶ *After they are come into the Church, shall be read one or both of these Psalms following.*

*Disi, ch-  
stodiam.  
Psal. 39.*

**I** Said, I will take heed to my ways : that I offend not in my tongue.

I will keep my mouth as it were with a bridle : while the ungodly is in my sight.

I held my tongue, and spake nothing : I kept silence, yea even from good words ; but it was pain and grief to me.

My heart was hot within me, and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled : and at the last I spake with my tongue.

Lord, let me know mine end, and the number of my days : that I may be certified how long I have to live.

Behold, thou hast made my days as it were a span long : and mine age is even as nothing in respect of thee, and verily every man living is altogether vanity.

For man walketh in a vain shadow, and disquieteth himself in vain : he heapeth up riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

And now, Lord, what is my hope : truly my hope is even in thee.

Deliver me from all mine offences : and make me not a rebuke unto the foolish.

I became dumb and opened not my mouth : for it was thy doing.

Take thy plague away from me : I am even consumed by means of thy heavy hand.

When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sin, thou makest his beauty to consume away, like as it were a moth fretting a garment : every man therefore is but vanity.

Hear my prayer, O Lord, and with thine ears consider my calling : hold not thy peace at my tears.

For I am a stranger with thee : and a sojourner as all my fathers were.

O spare me a little, that I may recover my strength : before I go hence, and be no more seen.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

**L**ord, thou hast been our refuge : from one generation to another.

*Domine,  
refugi-  
um, Psal.  
30.*

Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made : thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.

Thou turnest man to destruction : again thou saist, Come again, ye children of men.

For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday : seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

As soon as thou scatterest them, they are even as a sleep : and fade away suddenly like the grass.

In the morning it is green, and groweth up : but in the evening it is cut down, dried up, and withered.

For we consume away in thy displeasure : and are afraid at thy wrathfull indignation.

Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee : and our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

For when thou art angry all our days are gone : we bring our years to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

The days of our age are threescore years and ten, and though men be so strong that they come to fourscore years : yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow ; so soon passeth it away, and we are gone.

But who regardeth the power of thy wrath : for even thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

So teach us to number our days : that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

Turn thee again, O Lord, at the last : and be gracious unto thy servants.

O satisfy us with thy mercy, and that soon : so shall we rejoyce and be glad all the days of our life.

Comfort us again, now after the time that thou hast plagued us : and for the years wherein we have suffered adversity.

Shew thy servants thy work : and their children thy glory.

And the glorious Majesty of the Lord our God be upon us : prosper thou the

## At the BURIAL of the Dead.

work of our hands upon us, O prosper thou our handy work.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

*¶ Then shall follow the Lesson taken out of the fifteenth Chapter of the former Epistle of S. Paul to the Corinthians.*

1 Cor.  
15. 20.

**N**OW is Christ risen from the dead, and become the first-fruits of them that slept. For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead. For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive. But every man in his own order : Christ the first-fruits ; afterward they that are Christs, at his coming. Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father ; when he shall have put down all rule, and all authority and power. For he must reign till he hath put all enemies under his feet. The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death : For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, All things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted which did put all things under him. And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all. Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all ? why are they then baptized for the dead ? And why stand we in jeopardy every hour ? I protest by your rejoicing, which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily. If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not ? Let us eat and drink, for to morrow we die. Be not deceived ; evil communications corrupt good manners. Awake to righteousness, and sin not ; for some have not the knowledge of God. I speak this to your shame. But some man will say, How are the dead raised up ? and with what body do they come ? Thou fool,

that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die. And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other grain. But God giveth it a body, as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body. All flesh is not the same flesh, but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds. There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial ; but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another. There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars ; for one star differeth from another star in glory. So also is the resurrection of the dead ; It is sown in corruption ; it is raised in incorruption : It is sown in dishonour ; it is raised in glory : It is sown in weakness ; it is raised in power : It is sown a natural body ; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body. And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul, the last Adam was made a quickning spirit. Howbeit, that was not first which was spiritual ; but that which is natural, and afterward that which is spiritual. The first man is of the earth, earthy : the second man is the Lord from heaven. As is the earthy, such are they that are earthy : and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly. And as we have born the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly. Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God ; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I shew you a mystery. We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump ; (for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed ) For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality.

So

## At the BURIAL of the Dead.

So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin, and the strength of sin is the law. But thanks be to God which giveth us the victory, through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

*¶ When they come to the grave, while the corps is made ready to be laid into the earth, the Priest shall say, or the Priest and Clerks shall sing,*

**M**An that is born of a woman, hath but a short time to live, and is full of misery. He cometh up, and is cut down like a flower; he fleeth as it were a shadow, and never continueth in one stay.

In the midst of life we are in death: of whom may we seek for succour, but of thee, O Lord, who for our sins art justly displeased?

Yet, O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mighty, O holy and most mercifull Saviour, deliver us not into the bitter pains of eternal death.

Thou knowest, Lord, the secrets of our hearts; shut not thy mercifull ears to our prayers; but spare us, Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and mercifull Saviour, thou most worthy Judge eternal, suffer us not at our last hour for any pains of death to fall from thee.

*¶ Then while the earth shall be cast upon the body by some standing by, the Priest shall say,*

**F**orasmuch as it hath pleased almighty God of his great mercy to take unto himself the soul of our dear brother here departed, we therefore commit his body to the ground; Earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certain hope of the Resurrection to eternal life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall change our vile body, that it may

be like unto his glorious body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to subdue all things unto himself.

*¶ Then shall be said or sung,*

**I** Heard a voice from heaven, saying unto me, Write; From henceforth blessed are the dead which die in the Lord: even so saith the Spirit; for they rest from their labours. Revel. 14. 13.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say,*

Lord, have mercy upon us.

*Christ, have mercy upon us.*

Lord, have mercy upon us.

**O**ur Father which art in Heaven; Hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: But deliver us from evil. Amen.

*Priest.*

**A**lmighty God, with whom do live the spirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, and with whom the souls of the faithfull, after they are delivered from the burden of the flesh, are in joy and felicity; We give thee hearty thanks, for that it hath pleased thee to deliver this our brother out of the miseries of this sinful world; beseeching thee that it may please thee of thy gracious goodness, shortly to accomplish the number of thine elect, and to hasten thy kingdom, that we, with all those that are departed in the true faith of thy holy Name, may have our perfect consummation and bliss, both in body and soul, in thy eternal and everlasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Mercifull God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the Resurrection and the Life; in whom whosoever beleeveth, shall live, though he die; and whosoever liveth and beleeveth in him, shall not die eternally; who also hath taught us (by his holy Apostle Saint Paul) not to be sorry as men without hope.

## The CHURCHING of Women.

hope, for them that sleep in him; We meekly beseech thee, O Father, to raise us from the death of sin unto the life of righteousness; that when we shall depart this life, we may rest in him, as our hope is this our brother doth, and that at the general Resurrection in the last day we may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receive that blessing which thy well-beloved Son shall then pronounce to all that love and fear

thee, saying, Come, ye blessed children of my Father, receive the kingdom prepared for you from the beginning of the world. Grant this, we beseech thee, O mercifull Father, through Jesus Christ our Mediator and Redeemer. *Amen.*

**T**He grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. *Amen.*

### The Thanksgiving of Women after Child-birth, commonly called, *The CHURCHING of Women.*

*¶ The Woman at the usual time after her Delivery, shall come into the Church decently apparelled, and there shall kneel down in some convenient place, as hath been accustomed, or as the Ordinary shall direct: And then the Priest shall say unto her,*

**F**Orasmuch as it hath pleased almighty God of his goodness to give you safe deliverance, and hath preserved you in the great danger of child-birth, you shall therefore give hearty thanks unto God, and say,

*(¶ Then shall the Priest say this Psalm)*

*Dilexi  
quoniam  
Psa. 116.*

**I** Am well pleased: that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer.

That he hath inclined his ear unto me: therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

The snares of death compassed me round about: & the pains of hell gat hold upon me.

I found trouble and heaviness, and I called upon the Name of the Lord: O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

Gracious is the Lord, and righteous: yea, our God is mercifull.

The Lord preserveth the simple: I was in misery, and he helped me.

Turn again then unto thy rest, O my soul: for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

And why? thou hast delivered my soul from death: mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

I will walk before the Lord: in the land of the living.

I beleeved, and therefore will I speak, but I was fore troubled: I said in my haste, All men are liars.

What reward shall I give unto y<sup>e</sup> Lord: for all the benefits that he hath done unto me?

I will receive the cup of salvation: and call upon the Name of the Lord.

I will pay my vows now in the presence of all his people: in the courts of the Lords house, even in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise the Lord.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

*¶ Or this Psalm.*

**E**Xcept the Lord build the house: their labour is but lost that build it. *Nisi Ds.  
miser,  
Psa. 127.*

Except the Lord keep the city: the watchman waketh but in vain.

It is but lost labour that ye haste to rise up early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulness: for so he giveth his beloved sleep.

Lo, children and the fruit of the womb: are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant: even so are the young children.

Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall nor be ashamed when they speak with their enemies in the gate.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

*¶ Then the Priest shall say,*

Let us pray.

Lord have mercy upon us.

*Christ, have mercy upon us.*

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Our

## A COMMINATION.

**O**ur Father which art in Heaven; Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. They will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: But deliver us from evil. For thine is the kingdom, the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. Amen.

*Minister.*

O Lord, save this woman thy servant;

*Answer.*

Who putteth her trust in thee.

*Minister.*

Be thou to her a strong tower;

*Answer.*

From the face of her enemy.

*Minister.*

Lord, hear our prayer.

*Answer.*

And let our cry come unto thee.

*Minister.*

Let us pray,

**O** Almighty God, we give thee humble thanks for that thou hast vouchsafed to deliver this woman thy servant from the great pain and peril of child-birth; Grant, we beseech thee, most merciful Father, that she through thy help may both faithfully live, and walk according to thy will in this life present, and also may be partaker of everlasting glory in the life to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ The Woman that cometh to give her thanks, must offer accustomed offerings; and if there be a Communion, it is convenient that she receive the holy Communion.*

**A COMMINATION, or Denouncing of Gods anger and judgments, against sinners, with certain Prayers to be used on the first day of Lent, and at other times, as the Ordinary shall appoint.**

*¶ After Morning Prayer, the Litany ended according to the accustomed manner, the Priest shall in the reading Pew or Pulpit, say,*

**B**rethren, in the primitive Church there was a godly discipline, that at the beginning of Lent, such persons as stood convicted of notorious sin, were put to open penance, and punished in this world, that their souls might be saved in the day of the Lord; and that others admonished by their example, might be the more afraid to offend.

Instead whereof (until the said discipline may be restored again, which is much to be wished) it is thought good, that at this time (in the presence of you all) should be read the general sentences of Gods cursing against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the seven and twentieth Chapter of Deuteronomy, and other places of Scripture; and that ye should answer to every sentence, *Amen*. To the intent that being admonished of the great indignation of God against sinners, ye may the rather be moved to earnest and true repentance, and may walk more warily in these dan-

gerous days; fleeing from such vices, for which ye affirm with your own mouths the curse of God to be due.

**C**ursed is the man that maketh any carved or molten image, to worship it.

*¶ And the People shall answer and say,*

*Amen.*

*Minister.*

Cursed is he that curseth his father and mother.

*Answer.*

*Amen.*

*Minister.*

Cursed is he that removeth his neighbours land-mark.

*Answer.*

*Amen.*

*Minister.*

Cursed is he that maketh the blind to go out of his way.

*Answer.*

*Amen.*

*B.*

*Minister.*

## A COMMINATION.

Curfed is he that perverteth the judgement of the stranger, the fatherlefs, and widow.

*Answer.*

*Amen.*

*Minifter.*

Curfed is he that smiteth his neighbour secretly.

*Answer.*

*Amen.*

*Minifter.*

Curfed is he that lieth with his neighbours wife.

*Answer.*

*Amen.*

*Minifter.*

Curfed is he that taketh reward to flay the innocent.

*Answer.*

*Amen.*

*Minifter.*

Curfed is he that putteth his trust in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord.

*Answer.*

*Amen.*

*Minifter.*

Curfed are the unmerciful, fornicatours, and adulterers, covetous perfons, idolaters, slanderers, drunkards, and extortioners.

*Answer.*

*Amen.*

*Minifter.*

**N**OW feeing that all they are accursed (as the Prophet David beareth witness) who do err and go astray from the commandments of God; let us (remembering the dreadfull judgement hanging over our heads, and always ready to fall upon us) return unto our Lord God with all contrition and meekness of heart; bewailing and lamenting our sinfull life, acknowledging and confessing our offences, and seeking to bring forth worthy fruits of Penance. For now is the ax put unto the root of the trees, so that every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewn down and cast into the fire. It is a fearfull thing to fall into the hands of the living God; He shall pour down rain upon the

sinners, snares, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest; this shall be their portion to drink. For lo, the Lord is come out of his place to visit the wickedness of such as dwell upon the earth. But who may abide the day of his coming? Who shall be able to endure when he appeareth? His fan is in his hand, and he will purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the barn, but he will burn the chaff with unquenchable fire. The day of the Lord cometh as a thief in the night: and when men shall say, Peace, and all things are safe, then shall sudden destruction come upon them, as sorrow cometh upon a woman travailing with child, and they shall not escape. Then shall appear the wrath of God in the day of vengeance, which obstinate sinners, through the stubbornness of their heart, have heaped unto themselves, which despised the goodness, patience and long-sufferance of God, when he called them continually to repentance. Then shall they call upon me (saith the Lord) but I will not hear; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me; and that because they hated knowledge, and received not the fear of the Lord, but abhorred my counsel, and despised my correction: Then shall it be too late to knock when the door shall be shut; and too late to cry for mercy when it is the time of justice. O terrible voice of most just judgement which shall be pronounced upon them, when it shall be said unto them, Go ye cursed into the fire everlasting, which is prepared for the Devil and his angels. Therefore, brethren, take we heed betime, while the day of salvation lasteth; for the night cometh, when none can work: but let us, while we have the light, believe in the light, and walk as children of the light, that we be not cast into utter darkness, where is weeping and gnashing of teeth. Let us not abuse the goodness of God, who calleth us mercifully to amendment, and of his endless pity, promiseth us forgiveness of that which is past: if with a perfect and true heart we return unto him. For though our sins be as red as scarlet, they shall be made white as snow: and though

Psal. 119.  
25.

S. Mat. 3.  
10.

Hebr.  
10. 31.  
Pl. 11. 6.

Isa. 26.  
21.  
Mal. 3. 2.

S. Mat.  
3. 12.

Thes. 5.  
2, 3.

Rom. 2.  
4, 5.

Prov. 1.  
28, 29,  
30.

S. Mat.  
25. 10,  
11, 12.

S. Mat.  
25. 41.

2 Cor.  
6. 2.

S. Joh.  
9. 4. &  
12. 35,  
36.

S. Mat.  
25. 30.

Isa. 1. 18.

## A COMMINATION.

though they be like purple, yet they shall be made white as wool. Turn ye, saith the Lord, from all your wickedness, and your sin shall not be your destruction. Cast away from you all your ungodliness that ye have done, make you new hearts, and a new spirit: Wherefore will ye die, O ye house of Israel, seeing that I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God? Turn ye then, and ye shall live. Although we have sinned, yet have we an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous; and he is the propitiation for our sins. For he was wounded for our offences, and smitten for our wickedness. Let us therefore return unto him, who is the merciful receiver of all true penitent sinners; assuring our selves that he is ready to receive us, and most willing to pardon us, if we come unto him with faithfull repentance; if we will submit our selves unto him, and from henceforth walk in his ways; if we will take his easie yoke, and light burden upon us, to follow him in lowliness, patience, and charity, and be ordered by the governance of his holy Spirit; seeking always his glory, and serving him duly in our vocation with thanksgiving. This if we do, Christ will deliver us from the curse of the law, and from the extreame malediction which shall light upon them that shall be set on the left hand; and he will set us on his right hand, and give us the gracious benediction of his Father, commanding us to take possession of his glorious kingdom: unto which he vouchsafe to bring us all, for his infinite mercy. Amen.

*¶ Then shall they all kneel upon their knees, and the Priest and Clerks kneeling (in the place where they are accustomed to say the Litany) shall say this Psalm, Miserere mei, Deus.*

*Miserere mei, Deus, Psal. 51.*

**H**Ave mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodness: according to the multitude of thy mercies, do away mine offences.

Wash me thoroughly from my wickedness: and cleanse me from my sin.

For I acknowledge my faults: and my sin is ever before me.

Against thee onely have I sinned, and

done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear when thou art judged.

Behold, I was shapen in wickedness; and in sin hath my mother conceived me.

But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

Thou shalt make me hear of joy and gladness: that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoyce.

Turn thy face from my sins: and put out all my misdeeds.

Make me a clean heart, O God: and renew a right spirit within me.

Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

O give me the comfort of thy help again: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

Then shall I teach thy ways unto the wicked: and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

Deliver me from bloud-guiltiness; O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lips, O Lord: and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-offerings.

The sacrifice of God, is a troubled spirit: a broken and contrite heart: O God, shalt thou not despise.

O be favourable and gracious unto Sion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt-offerings, and oblations: then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son; and to the holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

*Christ, have mercy upon us.*

Lord, have mercy upon us.

## A COMMINATION.

**O**ur Father which art in Heaven ; Hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth , as it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses , as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation : But deliver us from evil. Amen.

*Minister.*

O Lord, save thy servants ;

*Answer.*

That put their trust in thee.

*Minister.*

Send unto them help from above.

*Answer.*

And evermore mightily defend them.

*Minister.*

Help us, O God our Saviour.

*Answer.*

And for the glory of thy Name deliver us ; be merciful to us sinners for thy Names sake.

*Minister.*

O Lord, hear our prayer.

*Answer.*

And let our cry come unto thee.

*Minister.*

Let us pray,

**O** Lord, we beseech thee mercifully hear our prayers, and spare all those who confess their sins unto thee, that they whose consciences by sin are accused, by thy merciful pardon may be absolved, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

**O** Most mighty God , and merciful Father , who hast compassion upon all men , and hatest nothing that thou hast made, who wouldest not the death of a sinner , but that he should rather turn from

his sin , and be saved ; Mercifully forgive us our trespasses ; receive and comfort us , who are grieved and wearied with the burden of our sins. Thy property is always to have mercy ; to thee only it appertaineth to forgive sins. Spare us therefore , good Lord , spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed ; enter not into judgement with thy servants , who are vile earth , and miserable sinners ; but so turn thine anger from us , who meekly acknowledge our vileness , and truly repent us of our faults ; and so make haste to help us in this world , that we may ever live with thee in the world to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the People say this that followeth, after the Minister.

**T**urn thou us , O good Lord , and so shall we be turned. Be favourable, O Lord , Be favourable to thy people , Who turn to thee in weeping, fasting, and praying. For thou art a merciful God , Full of compassion , Long-suffering , and of great pity. Thou sparest when we deserve punishment , And in thy wrath thinkest upon mercy. Spare thy people, good Lord, spare them , And let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Hear us , O Lord , for thy mercy is great. And after the multitude of thy mercies look upon us , Through the merits and mediation of thy blessed Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then the Minister alone shall say,

The Lord bless us , and keep us ; the Lord lift up the light of his countenance upon us , and give us peace now and for evermore. Amen.

# THE P S A L M S O F D A V I D.

## PSAL. I.

*Beatus vir qui non abiit.*Morning  
prayer.

Blessed is the man that hath not walked in the counsel of the ungodly, nor stood in the way of sinners: and hath not sat in the seat of the scornful.

2 But his delight is in the law of the Lord: and in his law will he exercise himself day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the water-side: that will bring forth his fruit in due season.

4 His leaf also shall not wither: and look whatsoever he doeth, it shall prosper.

5 As for the ungodly it is not so with them: but they are like the chaff which the wind scattereth away from the face of the earth.

6 Therefore the ungodly shall not be able to stand in the judgement: neither the sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: and the way of the ungodly shall perish.

## PSAL. II.

*Quare fremuerunt gentes?*

Why do the heathen so furiously rage together: and why do the people imagine a vain thing?

2 The kings of the earth stand up, and the rulers take counsel together: against the Lord, and against his Anointed.

3 Let us break their bonds asunder: and cast away their cords from us.

4 He that dwelleth in heaven, shall

laugh them to scorn: the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath: and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my King: upon my holy hill of Sion.

7 I will preach the law, whereof the Lord hath said unto me: Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

8 Desire of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance: and the utmost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruise them with a rod of iron: and break them in pieces like a potters vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be learned, ye that are judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lord in fear: and rejoice unto him with reverence.

12 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and so ye perish from the right way: if his wrath be kindled (yea, but a little) blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

## PSAL. III.

*Domine, quid multiplicati?*

Lord, how are they increased that trouble me: many are they that rise against me.

2 Many one there be that say of my soul: There is no help for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou art my worship, and the lifter up of my head.

4 I did call upon the Lord with my voice: & he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid me down and slept, and rose up again: for the Lord sustained me.

B 3

6 I will

*The i. day.*

6 I will not be afraid for ten thousands of the people : that have set themselves against me round about.

7 Up, Lord, and help me, O my God : for thou smitest all mine enemies upon the cheek bone ; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord : and thy blessing is upon thy people.

PSAL. IV.

*Cum invocarem.*

**H**ear me when I call, O God of my righteousness : thou hast set me at liberty when I was in trouble ; have mercy upon me, and hearken unto my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye blaspheme mine honour : and have such pleasure in vanity, and seek after leasing ?

3 Know this also, that the Lord hath chosen to himself the man that is godly : when I call upon the Lord he will hear me.

4 Stand in awe, and sin not : commune with your own heart, and in your chamber, and be still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness : and put your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say : Who will shew us any good ?

7 Lord, lift thou up : the light of thy countenance upon us.

8 Thou hast put gladness in my heart : since the time that their corn and wine and oyl increased.

9 I will lay me down in peace, and take my rest : for it is thou, Lord, onely that makest me dwell in safety.

PSAL. V.

*Verba mea auribus.*

**P**onder my words, O Lord : consider my meditation.

2 O hearken thou unto the voice of my calling, my King, and my God : for unto thee will I make my prayer.

3 My voice shalt thou hear betimes, O Lord : early in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickedness : neither shall any evil dwell with thee.

The PSALMS.

*The i. day.*

5 Such as be foolish shall not stand in thy sight : for thou hatest all them that work vanity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing : the Lord will abhor both the bloud-thirsty and deceitfull man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thine house, even upon the multitude of thy mercy : and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness, because of mine enemies : make thy way plain before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth : their inward parts are very wickedness.

10 Their throat is an open sepulchre : they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their own imaginations : cast them out in the multitude of their ungodliness ; for they have rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee rejoyce : they shall ever be giving of thanks, because thou defendest them ; they that love thy Name, shall be joyfull in thee ;

13 For thou, Lord, wilt give thy blessing unto the righteous : and with thy favourable kindness wilt thou defend him, as with a shield.

PSAL. VI.

*Domine ne.*

\*\*\*\*\* Lord, rebuke me not in thine in-  
\*\*\*\*\* O digination : neither chasten me  
\*\*\*\*\* in thy displeasure. *Evening prayer.*

2 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am weak : O Lord, heal me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul also is sore troubled : but, Lord, how long wilt thou punish me ?

4 Turn thee, O Lord, and deliver my soul : O save me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembreth thee : and who will give thee thanks in the pit ?

6 I am weary of my groaning, every night wash I my bed : and water my couch with my tears.

7 My

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble: and worn away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me, all ye, that work vanity: for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will receive my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confounded, and sore vexed: they shall be turned back, and put to shame suddenly.

## PSAL. VII.

*Domine, Deus meus.*

**O** Lord my God, in thee have I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me;

2 Left he devour my soul like a lion, and tear it in pieces: while there is none to help.

3 O Lord my God, If I have done any such thing: or if there be any wickedness in my hands;

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that dealt friendly with me: yea, I have delivered him that without any cause is mine enemy;

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soul, and take me: yea, let him tread my life down upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand up, O Lord, in thy wrath, and lift up thy self, because of the indignation of mine enemies: arise up for me in the judgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the congregation of the people come about thee: for their sakes therefore lift up thy self again.

8 The Lord shall judge the people; give sentence with me, O Lord: according to my righteousness, and according to the innocence that is in me.

9 O let the wickedness of the ungodly come to an end: but guide thou the just.

10 For the righteous God: trieth the very hearts and reins.

11 My help cometh of God: who preserveth them that are true of heart.

12 God is: a righteous judge, strong

and patient: and God is provoked every day.

13 If a man will not turn, he will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

14 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death: he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

15 Behold, he travaileth with mischief: he hath conceived sorrow, and brought forth ungodliness.

16 He hath graven and digged up a pit: and is fallen himself into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his travel shall come upon his own head: and his wickedness shall fall on his own pate.

18 I will give thanks unto the Lord, according to his righteousness: and I will praise the Name of the Lord most High.

## PSAL. VIII

*Domine, Dominus noster.*

**O** Lord our Governour, how excellent is thy Name in all the world: thou that hast set thy glory above the heavens!

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies: that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.

3 For I will consider thy heavens, even the works of thy fingers: the moon and the stars which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man, that thou art mindful of him: and the son of man, that thou visitest him?

5 Thou madest him lower then the angels: to crown him with glory and worship.

6 Thou makest him to have dominion: of the works of thy hands: and thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet;

7 All sheep and oxen: yea, and the beasts of the field;

8 The fowls of the air, and the fishes of the sea: and whatsoever walketh through the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord our governour: how excellent is thy Name in all the world!

PSAL.

*The ii. day:*

**The PSALMS.**

*The ii. day.*

**PSAL. IX.**

*Confitebor tibi.*

*Morning  
Prayer.*

Will give thanks unto thee, O  
Lord, with my whole heart: I  
will speak of all thy marvellous  
works.

2 I will be glad and rejoyce in thee:  
yea, my songs will I make of thy Name,  
O thou most Highest.

3 While mine enemies are driven  
back: they shall fall and perish at thy pre-  
sence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right,  
and my cause: thou art set in the throne  
that judgest right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and  
destroyed the ungodly: thou hast put out  
their name for ever and ever.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come  
to a perpetual end: even as the cities  
which thou hast destroyed; their memo-  
rial is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for ever:  
he hath also prepared his seat for judge-  
ment.

8 For he shall judge the world in righ-  
teousness: and minister true judgement  
unto the people.

9 The Lord also will be a defence for  
the oppressed: even a refuge in due time  
of trouble.

10 And they that know thy Name, will  
put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord,  
hast never failed them that seek thee.

11 O praise the Lord which dwelleth in  
Sion: shew the people of his doings.

12 For when he maketh inquisition  
for blood, he remembreth them: and for-  
getteth not the complaint of the poor.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, con-  
sider the trouble which I suffer of them  
that hate me: thou that liftest me up from  
the gates of death.

14 That I may shew all thy praises  
within the ports of the daughter of Sion:  
I will rejoyce in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the  
pit that they made: in the same net which  
they hid privily, is their foot taken.

16 The Lord is known to execute judge-

ment: the ungodly is trapped in the  
work of his own hands.

17 The wicked shall be turned into  
hell: and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poor shall not alway be for-  
gotten: the patient abiding of the meek  
shall not perish for ever.

19 Up Lord, and let not man have the  
upperhand: let the heathen be judged in  
thy sight.

20 Put them in fear, O Lord: that the  
heathen may know themselves to be but  
men.

**PSAL. X.**

*Ut quid, Domine?*

**W**hy standest thou so far off, O  
Lord: and hidest thy face in the  
needful time of trouble?

2 The ungodly for his own lust doth  
persecute the poor: let them be taken in  
the crafty wiliness that they have imagi-  
ned.

3 For the ungodly hath made boast of  
his own hearts desire: and speaketh  
good of the covetous whom God abhor-  
reth.

4 The ungodly is so proud, that he ca-  
reth not for God: neither is God in all his  
thoughts.

5 His ways are alway grievous: thy  
judgements are far above out of his sight,  
and therefore desiethe he all his enemies.

6 For he hath said in his heart, Tush, I  
shall never be cast down: there shall no  
harm happen unto me.

7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit,  
and fraud: under his tongue is ungodli-  
ness and vanity.

8 He sitteth lurking in the theevish  
corners of the streets: and privily in his  
lurking dens doth he murder the inno-  
cent; his eyes are set against the poor.

9 For he lieth waiting secretly, even as  
a lion lurketh he in his den: that he may  
ravish the poor.

10 He doth ravish the poor: when he  
getteth him into his net.

11 He falleth down and humbleth him-  
self: that the congregation of the poor  
may fall into the hands of his captains.

12 He

12 He hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and he will never see it.

13 Arise, O Lord God, and lift up thine hand: forget not the poor.

14 Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God: while he doth say in his heart, Tush, thou God carest not for it.

15 Surely thou hast seen it: for thou beholdest ungodliness and wrong.

16 That thou mayest take the matter into thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee; for thou art the helper of the friendless.

17 Break thou the power of the ungodly and malicious: take away his ungodliness, and thou shalt find none.

18 The Lord is King for ever and ever: and the heathen are perished out of the land.

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poor: thou preparest their heart, and thine ear hearkeneth thereto.

20 To help the fatherless and poor unto their right: that the man of the earth be no more exalted against them.

## PSAL. XI.

*In Domino confido.*

**I**N the Lord put I my trust: how say ye then to my soul, that she should flee as a bird unto the hill?

2 For lo, the ungodly bend their bow, and make ready their arrows within the quiver: that they may privily shoot at them which are true of heart.

3 For the foundations will be cast down: and what hath the righteous done?

4 The Lord is in his holy temple: the Lords seat is in heaven.

5 His eyes consider the poor: and his eye-lids try the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the ungodly, and him that delighteth in wickedness doth his soul abhor.

7 Upon the ungodly he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest: this shall be their portion to drink.

8 For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness: his countenance will behold the thing that is just.

## PSAL. XII.

*Salvum me fac.*

\*\*\*\*\* Elp me, Lord, for there is not Evening prayer.  
\* H \* one godly man left: for the  
\* \* \* faithful are minished from a-  
\* \* \* mong the children of men.

2 They talk of vanity every one with his neighbour: they do but flatter with their lips, and dissemble in their double heart.

3 The Lord shall root out all deceitful lips: and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

4 Which have said, With our tongue will we prevail: we are they that ought to speak, who is lord over us?

5 Now for the comfortless troubles fake of the needy: and because of the deep sighing of the poor;

6 I will up, faith the Lord: and will help every one from him that swelleth against him, and will set him at rest.

7 The words of the Lord are pure words: even as the silver, which from the earth is tried, and purified seven times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keep them, O Lord: thou shalt preserve him from this generation for ever.

9 The ungodly walk on every side: when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

## PSAL. XIII.

*Usque quo, Domine?*

**H**OW long wilt thou forget me, O Lord, for ever: how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I seek counsel in my soul, and be so vexed in my heart: how long shall mine enemies triumph over me?

3 Consider and hear me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes, that I sleep not in death.

4 Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him: for if I be cast down, they that trouble me, will rejoyce at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercy: and my heart is joyful in thy salvation.

6 I will sing of the Lord, because he  
hath

hath dealt so lovingly with me: yea, I will praise the name of the Lord most Highest.

## PSAL. XIV.

*Dixit insipiens.*

**T**He fool hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2. They are corrupt and become abominable in their doings: there is none that doeth good, no not one.

3 The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any, that would understand, and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is none, that doeth good, no not one.

5 Their throat is an open sepulchre, with their tongues have they deceived: the poison of asps is under their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of cursing, and bitterness: their feet are swift to shed blood.

7 Destruction, and unhappiness is in their ways, and the way of peace have they not known: there is no fear of God before their eyes.

8. Have they no knowledge, that they are all such workers of mischief: eating up my people as it were bread, and call not upon the Lord?

9 There were they brought: in great fear, even where no fear was: for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you, ye have made a mock at the counsel of the poor: because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall give salvation unto Israel out of Sion? When the Lord turneth the captivity of his people: then shall Jacob rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

## PSAL. XV.

*Domine, quis habitabit.*

*Morning Prayer.* **O**rd, who shall dwell in thy tabernacle: or who shall rest upon thy holy hill?

2 Even he, that leadeth an uncorrupt life: and doeth the thing, which is right, and speaketh the truth from his heart.

3 He that hath used no deceit in his tongue, nor done evil to his neighbour: and hath not slandered his neighbour.

4 He that setteth not by himself; but is lowly in his own eyes: and maketh much of them, that fear the Lord.

5 He that sweareth unto his neighbour, and disappointeth him not: though it were to his own hindrance.

6 He that hath not given his money upon usury: nor taken reward against the innocent.

7 Whoso doeth these things: shall never fall.

## PSAL. XVI.

*Conserua me, Domine.*

**P**reserve me, O God: for in thee have I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord: Thou art my God, my goods are nothing unto thee.

3 All my delight is upon the saints, that are in the earth: and upon such, as excell in vertue.

4 But they, that run after another God: shall have great trouble.

5 Their drink offerings of blood will I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himself is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou shalt maintain my lot.

7 The lot is fallen unto me in a fair ground: yea, I have a goodly heritage.

8 I will thank the Lord for giving me warning: my reins also chasten me in the night season.

9 I have set God always before me: for he is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory rejoiced: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

11 For why? thou shalt not leave my soul in hell: neither shalt thou suffer thy holy One to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence is the fulness of joy: and at thy right hand there is pleasure for evermore.

## PSAL.

## PSAL. XVII.

*Exaudi, Domine.*

**H**ear the right, O Lord, consider my complaint: and hearken unto my prayer, that goeth not out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: and let thine eyes look upon the thing that is equal.

3 Thou hast proved, and visited mine heart in the night-season; thou hast tried me, and shalt find no wickedness in me: for I am utterly purposed, that my mouth shall not offend.

4 Because of mens works, that are done against the words of thy lips: I have kept me from the ways of the destroyer.

5 O hold thou up my goings in thy paths: that my footsteps slip not.

6 I have called upon thee, O God, for thou shalt hear me: incline thine ear to me, and hearken unto my words.

7 Shew thy marvellous loving kindness, thou that art the Saviour of them, which put their trust in thee: from such as resist thy right hand.

8 Keep me as the apple of thine eye: hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the ungodly, that trouble me: mine enemies compass me round about to take away my soul.

10 They are inclosed in their own fat: and their mouth speaketh proud things.

11 They lie waiting in our way on every side: turning their eyes down to the ground.

12 Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey: and as it were a lions whelp, lurking in secret places.

13 Up, Lord, disappoint him, and cast him down: deliver my soul from the ungodly, which is a sword of thine.

14 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men, I say, and from the evil world: which have their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

15 They have children at their desire: and leave the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for me, I will behold thy

presence in righteousness: and when I awake up after thy likeness, I shall be satisfied with it.

## PSAL. XVIII.

*Diligam te, Domine.*

Will love thee, O Lord, my strength; the Lord is my stony rock, and my defence: my Saviour, my God, and my might, in whom I will trust, my buckler, the horn also of my salvation, and my refuge.

2 I will call upon the Lord, which is worthy to be praised: so shall I be safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me: and the overflowings of ungodliness made me afraid.

4 The pains of hell came about me: the snares of death overtook me.

5 In my trouble I will call upon the Lord: and complain unto my God.

6 So shall he hear my voice out of his holy temple: and my complaint shall come before him, it shall enter even into his ears.

7 The earth trembled, and quaked: the very foundations also of the hills shook, and were removed, because he was wroth.

8 There went a smoke out in his presence: and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coals were kindled at it.

9 He bowed the heavens also and came down: and it was dark under his feet.

10 He rode upon the Cherubims, and did fly: he came flying upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place: his pavilion round about him with dark water, and thick clouds to cover him.

12 At the brightness of his presence his clouds removed: hailstones, and coals of fire.

13 The Lord also thundred out of heaven, and the Highest gave his thunder: hailstones, and coals of fire.

14 He sent out his arrows, and scattered them: he cast forth lightnings, and destroyed them.

15 The springs of waters were seen, and the foundations of the round world

were discovered at thy chiding, O Lord : at the blasting of the breath of thy displeasure.

16 He shall send down from on high to fetch me : and shall take me out of many waters.

17 He shall deliver me from my strongest enemy, and from them, which hate me : for they are too mighty for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my trouble : but the Lord was my upholder.

19 He brought me forth also into a place of liberty : he brought me forth, even because he had a favour unto me.

20 The Lord shall reward me after my righteous dealing : according to the cleanness of my hands shall he recompense me.

21 Because I have kept the ways of the Lord : and have not forsaken my God, as the wicked doth.

22 For I have an eye unto all his laws : and will not cast out his commandments from me.

23 I was also uncorrupt before him : and eschewed mine own wickedness.

24 Therefore shall the Lord reward me after my righteous dealing : and according unto the cleanness of my hands in his eye-sight.

25 With the holy thou shalt be holy : and with a perfect man thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the clean thou shalt be clean : and with the froward thou shalt learn frowardness.

27 For thou shalt save the people, that are in adversity : and shalt bring down the high looks of the proud.

28 Thou also shalt light my candle : the Lord my God shall make my darkness to be light.

29 For in thee I shall discomfit an host of men : and with the help of my God I shall leap over the wall.

30 The way of God is an undefiled way : the word of the Lord also is tried in the fire ; he is the defender of all them, that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God, but the Lord : or who hath any strength, except our God ?

32 It is God, that girdeth me with strength of war : and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like harts feet : and setteth me up on high.

34 He teacheth mine hands to fight : & mine arms shall break even a bow of steel.

35 Thou hast given me the defence of thy salvation : thy right hand also shall hold me up, and thy loving correction shall make me great.

36 Thou shalt make room enough under me for to go : that my footsteps shall not slide.

37 I will follow upon mine enemies, and overtake them : neither will I turn again till I have destroyed them.

38 I will smite them, that they shall not be able to stand : but fall under my feet.

39 Thou hast girded me with strength unto the battel : thou shalt throw down mine enemies under me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turn their backs upon me : and I shall destroy them, that hate me.

41 They shall cry, but there shall be none to help them : yea even unto the Lord shall they cry, but he shall not hear them.

42 I will beat them as small as the dust before the wind : I will cast them out as the clay in the streets.

43 Thou shalt deliver me from the strivings of the people : and thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people, whom I have not known : shall serve me.

45 As soon as they hear of me they shall obey me : but the strange children shall dissemble with me.

46 The strange children shall fail : and be afraid out of their prisons.

47 The Lord liveth, and blessed be my strong helper : and praised be the God of my salvation.

48 Even the God, that seeth that I be avenged : & subdueth the people unto me.

49 It is he, that delivereth me from my cruel enemies, and setteth me up above mine adversaries : thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.

*The iij. day.*

## The PSALMS.

*The iij. day.*

50 For this cause will I give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the Gentiles: and sing praises unto thy Name.

51 Great prosperity giveth he unto his king: and sheweth loving kindness unto David his Anointed, and unto his Seed for evermore.

### PSAL. XIX.

*Celestianarrant.*

*Morning prayer.* \* \* \* \* \* He heavens declare the glory of

T \* \* \* \* \* God: and the firmament sheweth his handy-work.

2 One day telleth another: and one night certifieth another.

3 There is neither speech, nor language: but their voices are heard among them.

4 Their sound is gone out into all lands: and their words into the ends of the world.

5 In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun: which cometh forth as a Bridegroom out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a giant to run his course.

6 It goeth forth from the uttermost part of the heaven, and runneth about unto the end of it again: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The law of the Lord is an undefiled law, converting the soul: the testimony of the Lord is sure, and giveth wisdom unto the simple.

8 The statutes of the Lord are right, and rejoyce the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, and giveth light unto the eyes.

9 The fear of the Lord is clean, and endureth for ever: the judgements of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they then gold, yea, then much fine gold: sweeter also then honey, and the honey-comb.

11 Moreover by them is thy servant taught: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can tell how oft he offendeth: O cleanse thou me from thy secret faults.

13 Keep thy servant also from presumptuous sins, lest they get the dominion over me: so shall I be undefiled, and innocent from the great offence.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart: be alway acceptable in thy sight,

15 O Lord: my strength, and my redeemer.

### PSAL. XX.

*Exaudiat te Dominus.*

T He Lord hear thee in the day of trouble: the Name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the Sanctuary: and strengthen thee out of Sion.

3 Remember all thy offerings: and accept thy burnt-sacrifice.

4 Grant thee thy hearts desire: and fulfill all thy mind.

5 We will rejoyce in thy salvation, and triumph in the Name of the Lord our God: the Lord perform all thy petitions.

6 Now know I, that the Lord helpeth his Anointed, and will hear him from his holy heaven: even with the wholsom strength of his right hand.

7 Some put their trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the Name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought down, and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

9 Save, Lord, and hear us, O King of heaven: when we call upon thee.

### PSAL. XXI.

*Dominus, in virtute tua.*

T He King shall rejoyce in thy strength, O Lord: exceeding glad shall he be of thy salvation.

2 Thou hast given him his hearts desire: and hast not denied him the request of his lips.

3 For thou shalt prevent him with the blessings of goodness: and shalt set a crown of pure gold upon his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life: even for ever, and ever.

5 His honour is great in thy salvation: glory, and great worship shalt thou lay upon him.

6 For thou shalt give him everlasting felicity: and make him glad with the joy of thy countenance.

7 And why? because the King putteth his

*The iv. day.*

**The PSALMS.**

*The iv. day.*

his trust in the Lord: and in the mercy of the most Highest he shall not miscarry.

8 All thine enemies shall feel thy hand: thy right hand shall find out them that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them like a fiery oven in time of thy wrath: the Lord shall destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shall consume them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou root out of the earth: and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended mischief against thee: and imagined such a device as they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight: and the strings of thy bow shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted, Lord, in thine own strength: so will we sing, and praise thy power.

**PSAL. XXII.**

*Deus, Deus meus.*

*Evening  
prayer.*

Y God, my God, look upon me,  
M why hast thou forsaken me:  
and art so far from my health,  
and from the words of my complaint?

2 O my God, I cry in the day-time, but thou hearest not: and in the night-season also I take no rest.

3 And thou continuest holy: O thou Worship of Israel.

4 Our Fathers hoped in thee: they trusted in thee, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They called upon thee, and were holpen: they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But as for me, I am a worm, and no man: a very scorn of men, and the outcast of the people.

7 All they that see me, laugh me to scorn: they shoot out their lips, and shake their heads, saying,

8 He trusted in God, that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, if he will have him.

9. But thou art he, that took me out of my mothers womb: thou wast my hope, when I hanged yet upon my mothers breasts,

10 I have been left unto thee ever since I was born: thou art my God even from my mothers womb.

11 O go not from me, for trouble is hard at hand: and there is none to help me.

12 Many oxen are come about me: fat bulls of Basan close me in on every side.

13 They gape upon me with their mouths: as it were a ramping, and a roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joynt: my heart also in the midst of my body is even like melting wax.

15 My strength is dried up like a pottersherd, and my tongue cleaveth to my gums: and thou shalt bring me into the dust of death.

16 For many dogs are come about me: and the counsel of the wicked layeth siege against me.

17 They pierced my hands, and my feet, I may tell all my bones: they stand staring, and looking upon me.

18 They part my garments among them: and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O Lord: thou art my succour, haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword: my darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the lions mouth: thou hast heard me also from among the horns of the unicorns.

22 I will declare thy Name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 O praise the Lord, ye, that fear him: magnifie him, all ye of the seed of Jacob, and fear him, all ye seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised, nor abhorred the low estate of the poor: he hath not hid his face from him, but when he called unto him he heard him.

25 My praise is of thee in the great congregation: my vows will I perform in the sight of them, that fear him.

26 The poor shall eat, and be satisfied: they, that seek after the Lord, shall praise

praise him; your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember themselves, and be turned unto the Lord: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before him.

28 For the kingdom is the Lords: and he is the governour among the people.

29 All such as be fat upon earth: have eaten, and worshipped.

30 All they, that go down into the dust, shall kneel before him: and no man hath quickened his own soul.

31 My seed shall serve him: they shall be counted unto the Lord for a generation.

32 They shall come, and the heavens shall declare his righteousness: unto a people that shall be born, whom the Lord hath made.

## PSAL. XXIII.

*Dominus regit me.*

**T**He Lord is my shepherd: therefore can I lack nothing.

2 He shall feed me in a green pasture: and lead me forth beside the waters of comfort.

3 He shall convert my soul: and bring me forth in the paths of righteousness for his Names sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me, thy rod, and thy staff comfort me.

5 Thou shalt prepare a table before me against them, that trouble me: thou hast anointed my head with oyl, and my cup shall be full.

6 But thy loving kindness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

## PSAL. XXIV.

*Domini est terra.*

Morning  
prayer.

\*\*\*  
\* **T**he earth is the Lords, and all  
\* that therein is: the compass of  
\* the world, and they that dwell  
\* therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas: and prepared it upon the floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of

the Lord: or who shall rise up in his holy place?

4 Even he, that hath clean hands, and a pure heart: and that hath not lift up his mind unto vanity, nor sworn to deceive his neighbour.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the Lord: and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them, that seek him: even of them, that seek thy face, O Jacob.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors: and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is the King of glory: it is the Lord strong and mighty, even the Lord mighty in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors: and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is the King of glory: even the Lord of hosts, he is the King of glory.

## PSAL. XXV.

*Ad te, Domine, levavi.*

**U**Nto thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul; my God, I have put my trust in thee: O let me not be confounded, neither let mine enemies triumph over me.

2 For all they that hope in thee shall not be ashamed: but such as transgress without a cause shall be put to confusion.

3 Shew me thy ways, O Lord: and teach me thy paths.

4 Lead me forth in thy truth, and learn me: for thou art the God of my salvation; in thee hath been my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies: and thy loving kindnesses, which have been ever of old.

6 O remember not the sins, and offences of my youth: but according to thy mercy think thou upon me, O Lord, for thy goodness.

7 Gracious, and righteous is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

8 Them,

8 Them, that are meek, shall he guide in judgement : and such as are gentle, them shall he learn his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercy, and truth : unto such as keep his covenant, and his testimonies.

10 For thy Names sake, O Lord : be merciful unto my sin, for it is great.

11 What man is he, that feareth the Lord : him shall he teach in the way, that he shall choose.

12 His soul shall dwell at ease : and his feed shall inherit the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among them, that fear him : and he will shew them his covenant.

14 Mine eyes are ever looking unto the Lord : for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

15 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me : for I am desolate, and in misery.

16 The sorrows of my heart are enlarged : O bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Look upon my adversity, and misery : and forgive me all my sin.

18 Consider mine enemies how many they are : and they bear a tyrannous hate against me.

19 O keep my soul, and deliver me : let me not be confounded, for I have put my trust in thee.

20 Let perfectness, and righteous dealing wait upon me : for my hope hath been in thee.

21 Deliver Israel, O God : out of all his troubles.

PSAL. XXVI.

*Judica me, Domine.*

**B**E thou my Judge, O Lord, for I have walked innocently : my trust hath been also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me : try out my reins, and my heart.

3 For thy loving kindness is ever before mine eyes : and I will walk in thy truth.

4 I have not dwelt with vain persons : neither will I have fellowship with the deceitfull.

5 I have hated the congregation of the wicked : and will not sit among the ungodly.

6 I will wash my hands in innocency, O Lord : and so will I go to thine altar :

7 That I may shew the voice of thanksgiving : and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house : and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 O shut not up my soul with the sinners : nor my life with the bloud-thirsty,

10 In whose hands is wickedness : and their right hand is full of gifts.

11 But as for me, I will walk innocently : O deliver me, and be merciful unto me.

12 My foot standeth right : I will praise the Lord in the congregations.

PSAL. XXVII.

*Dominus illuminatio.*

\*\*\*\*\*He Lord is my light, and my sal-  
\* T \* vation, whom then shall I fear : Evening prayer.  
\*\*\*\*\* the Lord is the strength of my  
life ; of whom then shall I be  
afraid ?

2 When the wicked, even mine enemies, and my foes came upon me to eat up my flesh : they stumbled, and fell.

3 Though an host of men were laid against me, yet shall not my heart be afraid : and though there rose up war against me, yet will I put my trust in him.

4 One thing have I desired of the Lord, which I will require : even that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the fair beauty of the Lord, and to visit his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his tabernacle : yea, in the secret place of his dwelling shall he hide me, and set me up upon a rock of stone.

6 And now shall he lift up mine head : above mine enemies round about me.

7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladness : I will sing, and speak praises unto the Lord.

8 Hearken unto my voice, O Lord, when

when I cry unto thee : have mercy upon me, and hear me.

9 My heart hath talked of thee , Seek ye my face : thy face , Lord , will I seek.

10 O hide not thou thy face from me : nor cast thy servant away in displeasure.

11 Thou hast been my succour : leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

12 When my father , and my mother forsake me : the Lord taketh me up.

13 Teach me thy way , O Lord : and lead me in the right way, because of mine enemies.

14 Deliver me not over into the will of mine adversaries : for there are false witnesses risen up against me, and such as speak wrong.

15 I should utterly have fainted : but that I believe verily to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living.

16 O tarry thou the Lords leisure : be strong, and he shall comfort thine heart, and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

## PSAL. XXVIII.

*Ad te, Domine.*

**U**Nto thee will I cry , O Lord my strength : think no scorn of me, lest if thou make as though thou hearest not, I become like them, that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my humble petitions, when I cry unto thee : when I hold up my hands towards the mercy-seat of thy holy temple.

3 O pluck me not away, neither destroy me with the ungodly, and wicked doers : which speak friendly to their neighbours, but imagine mischief in their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deeds : and according to the wickedness of their own inventions.

5 Recompense them after the work of their hands : pay them that they have deserved.

6 For they regard not in their mind the works of the Lord , nor the operation of his hands : therefore shall he break them down, and not build them up.

7 Praised be the Lord : for he hath heard the voice of my humble petitions.

8 The Lord is my strength, and my shield, my heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped : therefore my heart danceth for joy , and in my song will I praise him.

9 The Lord is my strength : and he is the wholsom defence of his Anointed.

10 O save thy people , and give thy blessing unto thine inheritance : feed them, and set them up for ever.

## PSAL. XXIX.

*Afferte Domino.*

**B**Ring unto the Lord , O ye mighty , bring young rams unto the Lord : ascribe unto the Lord worship , and strength.

2 Give the Lord the honour due unto his Name : worship the Lord with holy worship.

3 It is the Lord, that commandeth the waters : it is the glorious God, that maketh the thunder.

4 It is the Lord , that ruleth the Sea ; the voice of the Lord is mighty in operation : the voice of the Lord is a glorious voice.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the Cedar-trees : yea, the Lord breaketh the Cedars of Libanus.

6 He maketh them also to skip like a calf : Libanus also, and Sirion like a young unicorn.

7 The voice of the Lord divideth the flames of fire , the voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness : yea, the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Cades.

8 The voice of the Lord maketh the hinds to bring forth young, and discovereth the thick bushes : in his temple doth every man speak of his honour.

9 The Lord sitteth above the waterfall : and the Lord remaineth a King for ever.

10 The Lord shall give strength unto his people : the Lord shall give his people the blessing of peace.

## PSAL. XXX.

*Exaltabo te, Domine.*Morning  
Prayer.

Will magnifie thee, O Lord, for  
thou hast set me up: and not  
made my foes to triumph over  
me.

2 O Lord my God, I cried unto thee:  
and thou hast healed me.

3 Thou, Lord, hast brought my soul  
out of hell: thou hast kept my life from  
them, that go down to the pit.

4 Sing praises unto the Lord, O ye  
faints of his: and give thanks unto him  
for a remembrance of his holiness.

5 For his wrath endureth but the  
twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is  
life: heaviness may endure for a night,  
but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall  
never be removed: thou, Lord, of thy  
goodness hast made my hill so strong.

7 Thou didst turn thy face from me:  
and I was troubled.

8 Then cried I unto thee, O Lord: and  
gat me to my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blood:  
when I go down to the pit?

10 Shall the dust give thanks unto  
thee: or shall it declare thy truth?

11 Hear, O Lord, and have mercy up-  
on me: Lord, be thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heaviness in-  
to joy: thou hast put off my sackcloth,  
and girded me with gladness.

13 Therefore shall every good man  
sing of thy praise without ceasing: O  
my God, I will give thanks unto thee for-  
ever.

## PSAL. XXXI.

*Inte, Domine, speravi.*

**I**N thee, O Lord, have I put my trust:  
let me never be put to confusion, deli-  
ver me in thy righteousness.

2 Bow down thine ear to me: make  
haste to deliver me.

3 And be thou my strong rock, and  
house of defence: y thou mayest save me.

4 For thou art my strong rock, and  
my castle: be thou also my guide, and  
lead me for thy Names sake.

5 Draw me out of the net, that they  
have laid privily for me: for thou art my  
strength.

6 Into thy hands I commend my spirit:  
for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou  
God of truth.

7 I have hated them, that hold of su-  
perstitious vanities: and my trust hath  
been in the Lord.

8 I will be glad, and rejoyce in thy mer-  
cy: for thou hast considered my trouble,  
and hast known my soul in adversities.

9 Thou hast not shut me up into the  
hand of the enemy: but hast set my feet  
in a large room.

10 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for  
I am in trouble: and mine eye is con-  
sumed for very heaviness; yea, my soul,  
and my body.

11 For my life is waxen old with hea-  
viness: and my years with mourning.

12 My strength faileth me, because of  
mine iniquity: & my bones are consumed.

13 I became a reproof among all mine  
enemies, but especially among my neigh-  
bours: & they of mine acquaintance were  
afraid of me, and they, that did see me  
without, conveyed themselves from me.

14 I am clean forgotten, as a dead man  
out of mind: I am become like a broken  
vessel.

15 For I have heard the blasphemy of  
the multitude: and fear is on every side,  
while they conspire together against me,  
& take their counsel to take away my life.

16 But mine hope hath been in thee, O  
Lord: I have said, Thou art my God.

17 My time is in thy hand, deliver me  
from the hand of mine enemies: and from  
them, that persecute me.

18 Shew thy servant the light of thy  
countenance: and save me for thy mercies  
sake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord,  
for I have called upon thee: let the ungod-  
ly be put to confusion, and be put to  
silence in the grave.

20 Let the lying lips be put to silence:  
which cruelly, disdainfully, and despite-  
fully speak against the righteous.

21 O how plentiful is thy goodness which thou hast laid up for them, that fear thee: and that thou hast prepared for them, that put their trust in thee, even before the sons of men!

22 Thou shalt hide them privily by thine own presence from the provoking of all men: thou shalt keep them secretly in thy tabernacle from the strife of tongues.

23 Thanks be to the Lord: for he hath shewed me marvellous great kindness in a strong city.

24 And when I made haste, I said: I am cast out of the sight of thine eyes.

25 Nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my prayer: when I cried unto thee.

26 O love the Lord, all ye his saints: for the Lord preserveth them, that are faithfull, and plenteously rewardeth the proud doer.

27 Be strong, and he shall establish your heart: all ye, that put your trust in y<sup>e</sup> Lord.

PSAL. XXXII.

*Beati, quorum.*

Evening  
Prayer.

\*\*\*\*\* Blessed is he, whose unrighteous-  
\* B \* nefs is forgiven: and whose fin  
\* \* \* is covered.

2 Blessed is the man, unto whom the Lord imputeth no sin: and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue: my bones consumed away through my daily complaining.

4 For thy hand is heavy upon me, day and night: and my moisture is like the drought in summer.

5 I will acknowledge my sin unto thee: and mine unrighteousness have I not hid.

6 I said, I will confess my sins unto the Lord: and so thou forgavest the wickedness of my sin.

7 For this shall every one, that is godly, make his prayer unto thee, in a time when thou mayest be found: but in the great water-floods they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt preserve me from trouble: thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance.

9 I will inform thee, and teach thee in the way, wherein thou shalt go: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Be ye not like to horse, and mule, which have no understanding: whose mouths must be held with bit, and bridle, lest they fall upon thee.

11 Great plagues remain for the ungodly: but who so putteth his trust in the Lord, mercy embraceth him on every side.

12 Be glad, O ye righteous, and rejoyce in the Lord: and be joyfull all ye, that are true of heart.

PSAL. XXXIII.

*Exultate, iusti.*

**R** Ejoyce in the Lord, O ye righteous: for it becometh well the just to be thankfull.

2 Praise the Lord with harp: sing praises unto him with the lute, and instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing praises lustily unto him with a good courage.

4 For the word of the Lord is true: and all his works are faithfull.

5 He loveth righteousness, and judgement: the earth is full of the goodness of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heavens made: and all the hosts of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together, as it were upon an heap: and layeth up the deep, as in a treasure-house.

8 Let all the earth fear the Lord: stand in awe of him, all ye, that dwell in the world;

9 For he spake, and it was done: he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: and maketh the devices of the people to be of none effect, and casteth out the counsels of princes.

11 The counsel of the Lord shall endure for ever: and the thoughts of his heart from generation to generation.

12 Blessed are the people, whose God is the Lord Jehovah: and blessed are the folk, that he hath chosen to him, to be his inheritance.

13 The Lord looked down from heaven, and beheld all the children of men : from the habitation of his dwelling he considereth all them, that dwell on the earth.

14 He fashioneth all the hearts of them: and understandeth all their works.

15 There is no king, that can be saved by the multitude of an host : neither is any mighty man delivered by much strength.

16 A horse is counted but a vain thing to save a man : neither shall he deliver any man by his great strength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them, that fear him : and upon them, that put their trust in his mercy.

18 To deliver their soul from death : and to feed them in the time of dearth.

19 Our soul hath patiently tarried for the Lord : for he is our help, & our shield.

20 For our heart shall rejoyce in him : because we have hoped in his holy Name.

21 Let thy mercifull kindness, O Lord, be upon us : like as we do put our trust in thee.

**PSAL. XXXIV.**

*Benedicam Domino.*

**I** Will alway give thanks unto the Lord: his praise shall ever be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her boast in the Lord : the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad.

3 O praise the Lord with me : and let us magnifie his Name together.

4 I fought the Lord, and he heard me : yea, he delivered me out of all my fear.

5 They had an eye unto him, and were lightned: & their faces were not ashamed.

6 Lo, the poor crieth, and the Lord heareth him : yea, and saveth him out of all his troubles.

7 The angel of the Lord tarrieth round about them, that fear him : and delivereth them.

8 O tast, and see, how gracious the Lord is: blessed is the man, that trusteth in him.

9 O fear the Lord, ye, that are his Saints : for they, that fear him, lack nothing.

10 The lions do lack, and suffer hunger : but they, who seek the Lord, shall want no manner of thing, that is good.

11 Come, ye children, and hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of  $\gamma$  Lord.

12 What man is he, that lusteth to live : and would fain see good days ?

13 Keep thy tongue from evil : and thy lips, that they speak no guile.

14 Eschew evil, and do good : seek peace, and ensue it.

15 The eyes of the Lord are over the righteous : and his ears are open unto their prayers.

16 The countenance of the Lord is against them, that do evil : to root out the remembrance of them from the earth.

17 The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth them : and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

18 The Lord is nigh unto them, that are of a contrite heart: and will save such, as be of an humble spirit.

19 Great are the troubles of the righteous: but  $\gamma$  Lord delivereth him out of all.

20 He keepeth all his bones : so that not one of them is broken.

21 But misfortune shall slay the ungodly: and they, that hate the righteous, shall be desolate.

22 The Lord delivereth the souls of his servants : and all they, that put their trust in him, shall not be destitute.

**PSAL. XXXV.**

*Judica me, Domine.*

\*\*\* Lead thou my cause, O Lord, *Morning*  
\* P \* with them, that strive with me: *prayer.*

\* \* \* and fight thou against them, that  
\* \* \* fight against me.

2 Lay hand upon the shield, and buckler : and stand up to help me.

3 Bring forth the spear, and stop the way against them; that persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded, and put to shame, that seek after my soul: let them be turned back, and brought to confusion, that imagine mischief for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the wind : and the Angel of the Lord scattering them.  
6 Let

6 Let their way be dark, and slippery: and let the Angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For they have privily laid a net to destroy me without a cause: yea, even without a cause have they made a pit for my soul.

8 Let a sudden destruction come upon him unawares, and his net, that he hath laid privily, catch himself: that he may fall into his own mischief.

9 And, my soul, be joyfull in the Lord: it shall rejoyce in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee, who deliverest the poor from him, that is too strong for him: yea, the poor, and him that is in misery, from him, that spoileth him?

11 False witnesses did rise up: they laid to my charge things, that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good: to the great discomfort of my soul.

13 Nevertheless, when they were sick, I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soul with fasting: and my prayer shall turn into mine own bosom.

14 I behave my self, as though it had been my friend, or my brother: I went heavily, as one, that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: yea, the very abjects came together against me unawares, making mows at me, and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were busie mockers: who gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look upon this: O deliver my soul from the calamities, which they bring on me, and my darling from the lions.

18 So will I give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 O let not them, that are mine enemies, triumph over me ungodly: neither let them wink with their eyes, that hate me without a cause.

20 And why? Their communing is not

for peace: but they imagine deceitfull words against them, that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped upon me with their mouths, and said: Fie on thee, fie on thee, we saw it with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seen, O Lord: hold not thy tongue then, go not far from me, O Lord.

23 Awake and stand up to judge my quarrel: avenge thou my cause, my God, and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness: and let them not triumph over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There, there, so would we have it: neither let them say, We have devoured him.

26 Let them be put to confusion and shame together, that rejoyce at my trouble: let them be cloathed with rebuke and dishonour, that boast themselves against me.

27 Let them be glad and rejoyce, that favour my righteous dealing: yea, let them say alway, Blessed be the Lord, who hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be talking of thy righteousness: and of thy praise all the day long.

**PSAL. XXXVI.**

*Dixit injustus.*

**M**Y heart sheweth me the wickedness of the ungodly: that there is no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himself in his own sight: untill his abominable sin be found out.

3 The words of his mouth are unrighteous, and full of deceit: he hath left off to behave himself wisely, and to do good.

4 He imagineth mischief upon his bed, and hath set himself in no good way: neither doth he abhor any thing that is evil.

5 Thy mercy, O Lord, reacheth unto the heavens: and thy faithfulness unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness standeth like the strong

strong mountains: thy judgements are like the great deep.

7 Thou, Lord, shalt save both man and beast; How excellent is thy mercy, O God: and the children of men shall put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be satisfied with the plentifulness of thy house: and thou shalt give them drink of thy pleasures, as out of the river.

9 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue forth thy loving kindness unto them, that know thee: and thy righteousness unto them, that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foot of pride come against me: and let not the hand of the ungodly cast me down.

12 There are they fallen, all that work wickedness: they are cast down, and shall not be able to stand.

PSAL. XXXVII.

*Noli amulari.*

Evening  
prayer.

Ret not thy self because of the ungodly: neither be thou envious against the evil doers.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass: and be withered even as the green herb.

3 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, and be doing good: dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord: and he shall give thee thy hearts desire.

5 Commit thy way unto the Lord, and put thy trust in him: and he shall bring it to pass.

6 He shall make thy righteousness as clear as the light: and thy just dealing as the noon-day.

7 Hold thee still in the Lord, and abide patiently upon him: but grieve not thy self at him, whose way doth prosper, against the man, that doeth after evil counsels.

8 Leave off from wrath, and let go displeasure: fret not thy self, else shalt thou be moved to do evil.

9 Wicked doers shall be rooted out: and they, that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherit the land.

10 Yet a little while, and the ungodly shall be clean gone: thou shalt look after his place, and he shall be away.

11 But the meek-spirited shall possess the earth: and shall be refreshed in the multitude of peace.

12 The ungodly seeketh counsel against the just: and gnaweth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorn: for he hath seen, that his day is coming.

14 The ungodly have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bowe: to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such, as are of a right conversation.

15 Their sword shall go through their own heart: and their bowe shall be broken.

16 A small thing that the righteous hath: is better then great riches of the ungodly.

17 For the arms of the ungodly shall be broken: and the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the days of the godly: and their inheritance shall endure for ever.

19 They shall not be confounded in the perillous time: in the days of dearth they shall have enough.

20 As for the ungodly, they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of lambs: yea, even as the smoke shall they consume away.

21 The ungodly borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous is merciful, and liberal.

22 Such, as are blessed of God, shall possess the land: and they, that are cursed of him, shall be rooted out.

23 The Lord ordereth a good mans going: and maketh his way acceptable to himself.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be cast away: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old:

old : and yet saw I never the righteous forsaken ; nor his seed begging their bread.

26 The righteous is ever merciful, and lendeth : and his seed is blessed.

27 Flee from evil, and do the thing that is good : and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lord loveth the thing that is right : he forsaketh not his, that be godly, but they are preserved for ever.

29 The unrighteous shall be punished : as for the seed of the ungodly, it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherit the land : and dwell therein for ever.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom : and his tongue will be talking of judgement.

32 The law of his God is in his heart : and his goings shall not slide.

33 The ungodly seeth the righteous : and seeketh occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leave him in his hand : nor condemn him when he is judged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and keep his way, and he shall promote thee, that thou shalt possess the land : when the ungodly shall perish, thou shalt see it.

36 I my self have seen the ungodly in great power : and flourishing like a green bay-tree.

37 I went by ; and lo, he was gone : I sought him, but his place could no where be found.

38 Keep innocency, and take heed unto the thing that is right : for that shall bring a man peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressours, they shall perish together : and the end of the ungodly is, They shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the salvation of the righteous cometh of the Lord : who is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them, and save them : he shall deliver them from the ungodly, and shall save them, because they put their trust in him.

## PSAL. XXXVIII.

*Domine, ne in furore.*

Ut me not to rebuke, O Lord, in *Morning*  
 P *thy anger : neither chasten me* *prayer.*  
 in thy heavy displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me : and thy hand presseth me fore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure : neither is there any rest in my bones, by reason of my sin.

4 For my wickednesses are gone over my head : and are like a fore burden, too heavy for me to bear.

5 My wounds stink, and are corrupt : through my foolishness.

6 I am brought into so great trouble, and misery : that I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loyns are filled with a sore disease : and there is no whole part in my body.

8 I am feeble, and fore smitten : I have roared for the very disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, thou knowest all my desire : and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength hath failed me : and the sight of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My lovers, and my neighbours did stand looking upon my trouble : and my kinsmen stood afar off.

12 They also, that sought after my life, laid snares for me : and they, that went about to do me evil, talked of wickedness, and imagined deceit all the day long.

13 As for me, I was like a deaf man, and heard not : and as one, that is dumb, who doth not open his mouth.

14 I became even as a man, that heareth not : and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For in thee, O Lord, have I put my trust : thou shalt answer for me, O Lord my God.

16 I have required that they, even mine enemies, should not triumph over me : for when my foot slipped, they rejoyced greatly against me.

17 And I, truly, am set in the plague : and

*The viii. day.*

and my heaviness is ever in my sight.

18 For I will confess my wickedness : and be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies live, and are mighty : and they, that hate me wrongfully, are many in number.

20 They also, that reward evil for good, are against me: because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forsake me not, O Lord my God: be not thou far from me.

22 Hasten thee to help me: O Lord God of my salvation.

PSAL. XXXIX.

*Dixi, custodiam.*

**I** Said, I will take heed to my ways: that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keep my mouth as it were with a bridle: while the ungodly is in my sight.

3 I held my tongue, and spake nothing: I kept silence, yea even from good words, but it was pain, and grief to me.

4 My heart was hot within me, and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue;

5 Lord, let me know my end, and the number of my days: that I may be certified how long I have to live.

6 Behold, thou hast made my days as it were a span long: and mine age is even as nothing in respect of thee, and verily every man living is altogether vanity.

7 For man walketh in a vain shadow, and disquieteth himself in vain: he heapeth up riches, and cannot tell, who shall gather them.

8 And now, Lord, what is my hope: truly my hope is even in thee.

9 Deliver me from all mine offences: & make me not a rebuke unto the foolish.

10 I became dumb, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from me: I am even consumed by the means of thy heavy hand.

12 When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sin, thou makest his beauty to consume away, like as it were a moth fretting a garment: every man therefore is but vanity.

The PSALMS.

*The viii. day.*

13 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and with thine ears consider my calling: hold not thy peace at my tears.

14 For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner: as all my fathers were.

15 O spare me a little, that I may recover my strength: before I go hence, and be no more seen.

PSAL. XL.

*Expectans expectavi.*

**I** Waited patiently for the Lord: and he inclined unto me, and heard my calling. 2 He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire, and clay: and set my feet upon the rock, and ordered my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth: even a thanksgiving unto our God.

4 Many shall see it, and fear: and shall put their trust in the Lord.

5 Blessed is the man, that hath set his hope in the Lord: and turned not unto the proud, and to such as go about with lies.

6 O Lord my God, great are the wondrous works, which thou hast done, like as be also thy thoughts, which are to us: and yet there is no man, that ordereth them unto thee.

7 If I should declare them, and speak of them: they should be more than I am able to express.

8 Sacrifice, and meat-offering thou wouldest not: but mine ears hast thou opened.

9 Burnt-offerings, and sacrifice for sin hast thou not required: then said I, Lo, I come.

10 In the volume of the book it is written of me, that I should fulfill thy will, O my God: I am content to do it, yea, thy law is within my heart.

11 I have declared thy righteousness in y great congregation: lo, I will not refrain my lips, O Lord, and that thou knowest.

12 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart: my talk hath been of thy truth, and of thy salvation.

13 I have not kept back thy loving mercy, & truth: from the great congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercy from me,

me, O Lord : let thy loving kindness, and thy truth alway preserve me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about me, my sins have taken such hold upon me, that I am not able to look up: yea, they are mo in number then the hairs of my head, and my heart hath failed me.

16 O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliver me: make haste, O Lord, to help me.

17 Let them be ashamed, and confounded together, that seek after my soul to destroy it: let them be driven backward, and put to rebuke, that wish me evil.

18 Let them be desolate, and rewarded with shame: that say unto me, Fie upon thee, fie upon thee.

19 Let all those, that seek thee, be joyfull, and glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say alway, The Lord be praised.

20 As for me, I am poor, and needy: but the Lord careth for me.

21 Thou art my helper, and redeemer: make no long tarrying, O my God.

PSAL. XLI.

*Beatus, qui intelligit.*

*Evening prayer.* Blessed is he, that considereth the poor, and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

2 The Lord preserve him, and keep him alive, that he may be blessed upon earth: and deliver not thou him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord comfort him, when he lieth sick upon his bed: make thou all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, Lord, be merciful unto me: heal my soul, for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me: When shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity: and his heart conceiveth falsehood within himself, and when he cometh forth he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together against me: even against me do they imagine this evil.

8 Let the sentence of guiltiness proceed

against him: and now that he lieth, let him rise up no more.

9 Yea, even mine own familiar friend, whom I trusted: who did also eat of my bread, had laid great wait for me.

10 But be thou mercifull unto me, O Lord: raise thou me up again, and I shall reward them.

11 By this I know thou favourest me: that mine enemy doth not triumph against me.

12 And when I am in my health, thou upholdest me: and shalt set me before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: world without end. Amen.

PSAL. XLII.

*Quemadmodum.*

Like as the hart desireth the water-brooks: so longeth my soul after thee, O God.

2 My soul is athirst for God, yea, even for the living God: when shall I come to appear before the presence of God?

3 My tears have been my meat day and night: while they daily say unto me, Where is now thy God?

4 Now when I think thereupon, I pour out my heart by my self: for I went with the multitude, and brought them forth into the house of God;

5 In the voice of praise and thanksgiving: among such as keep holy-day.

6 Why art thou so full of heaviness, O my soul: and why art thou disquieted within me?

7 Put thy trust in God: for I will yet give him thanks for the help of his countenance.

8 My God, my soul is vexed within me: therefore will I remember thee concerning the land of Jordan, and the little hill of Hermon.

9 One deep calleth another, because of the noise of the water-pipes: all thy waves and storms are gone over me.

10 The Lord hath granted his loving kindness on the day-time: and in the night-season did I sing of him, and made my prayer unto the God of my life.

11 I will say unto the God of my strength, Why hast thou forgotten me: why go I thus heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

12 My bones are smitten asunder as with a sword: while mine enemies that trouble me cast me in the teeth;

13 Namely, while they say daily unto me: Where is now thy God?

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

15 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet thank him, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

PSAL. XLIII.

*Judica me, Deus.*

**G**ive sentence with me, O God, and defend my cause against the ungodly people: O deliver me from the deceitful, and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength, why hast thou put me from thee: and why go I so heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth, that they may lead me: and bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may go unto the altar of God, even unto the God of my joy, and gladness: and upon the harp will I give thanks unto thee, O God, my God.

5 Why art thou so heavy, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

6 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet give him thanks, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

PSAL. XLIV.

*Deus, attribus.*

Morning prayer. \*\*\*\*\*  
**W**e have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us: what thou hast done in their time of old.

2 How thou hast driven out the heathen with thy hand, and planted them in: how thou hast destroyed the nations, and cast them out.

3 For they gat not the land in possession through their own sword: neither was it their own arm that helped them.

4 But thy right hand and thine arm,

and the light of thy countenance: because thou hadst a favour unto them.

5 Thou art my King, O God: send help unto Jacob.

6 Through thee will we overthrow our enemies: and in thy Name will we tread them under, that rise up against us.

7 For I will not trust in my bow: it is not my sword that shall help me.

8 But it is thou that savest us from our enemies: and puttest them to confusion that hate us.

9 We make our boast of God all day long: and will praise thy Name for ever.

10 But now thou art far off, and puttest us to confusion: and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest us to turn our backs upon our enemies: so that they, which hate us, spoil our goods.

12 Thou lettest us be eaten up like sheep: and hast scattered us among the heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought: and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest us to be rebuked of our neighbours: to be laughed to scorn, and had in derision of them that are round about us.

15 Thou makest us to be a by-word among the heathen: and that the people shake their heads at us.

16 My confusion is daily before me: and the shame of my face hath covered me;

17 For the voice of the slanderer, and blasphemer: for the enemy, and avenger.

18 And though all this be come upon us, yet do we not forget thee: nor behave our selves frowardly in thy covenant.

19 Our heart is not turned back: neither our steps gone out of thy way;

20 No, not when thou hast smitten us into the place of dragons: and covered us with the shadow of death.

21 If we have forgotten the Name of our God, and holden up our hands to any strange god: shall not God search it out? for he knoweth the very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are we killed all the day long : and are counted as sheep appointed to be slain.

23 Up, Lord, why sleepest thou : awake, and be not absent from us for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face : and forgettest our misery and trouble ?

25 For our soul is brought low, even unto the dust : our belly cleaveth unto the ground.

26 Arise, and help us : and deliver us for thy mercies sake.

PSAL. XLV.

*Erexit cor meum.*

**M**Y heart is inditing of a good matter : I speak of the things which I have made unto the King.

2 My tongue is the pen : of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer then the children of men : full of grace are thy lips, because God hath blessed thee for ever.

4 Gird thee with thy sword upon thy thigh, O thou most Mighty : according to thy worship, and renown.

5 Good luck have thou with thine honour : ride on, because of the word of truth, of meekness and righteousness, and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

6 Thy arrows are very sharp, and the people shall be subdued unto thee : even in the midst among the Kings enemies.

7 Thy seat, O God, endureth for ever : thy sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre.

8 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity : wherefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oyl of gladness above thy fellows.

9 All thy garments smell of Myrrh, Aloes, and Cassia : out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honourable women : upon thy right hand did stand the Queen in a vesture of gold, wrought about with divers colours.

11 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, incline thine ear : forget also thine own people, and thy fathers house.

12 So shall the King have pleasure in

thy beauty : for he is thy Lord God, and worship thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift : like as the rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The Kings daughter is all glorious within : her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 She shall be brought unto the King in raiment of needle-work : the virgins, that be her fellows, shall bear her company, and shall be brought unto thee.

16 With joy, and gladness shall they be brought : & shall enter into thy Kings palace.

17 In stead of thy fathers thou shalt have children : whom thou mayest make princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy Name from one generation to another : therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee, world without end.

PSAL. XLVI.

*Deus noster refugium.*

**G**OD is our hope and strength : a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not fear though the earth be moved : and though the hills be carried into the midst of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage, and swell : and though the mountains shake at the tempest of the same.

4 The rivers of the flood thereof shall make glad the City of God : the holy place of the tabernacle of the most Highest.

5 God is in the midst of her, therefore shall she not be removed : God shall help her, and that right early.

6 The heathen make much ado, and the kingdoms are moved : but God hath shewed his voice, and the earth shall melt away.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us : the God of Jacob is our refuge.

8 O come hither, and behold the works of the Lord : what destruction he hath brought upon the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease in all the world : he breaketh the bow, and knapeth the spear in sunder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

The ix. day.

## The PSALMS.

The ix. day.

10 Be still then, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hosts is with us: the God of Jacob is our refuge.

### PSAL. XLVII.

*Omnes gentes, plaudite.*

Evening  
prayer.

\*\*\*\*\* Clap your hands together, all  
\* O \* ye people: O sing unto God  
\* \* \* with the voice of melody.

2 For the Lord is high, and to be feared: he is the great King upon all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us: and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose out an heritage for us: even the Worship of Jacob, whom he loved.

5 God is gone up with a merry noise: and the Lord with the sound of y trump.

6 O sing praises, sing praises unto our God: O sing praises, sing praises unto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon his holy seat.

9 The princes of the people are joyned unto the people of the God of Abraham: for God, which is very high exalted, doth defend the earth, as it were with a shield.

### PSAL. XLVIII.

*Magnus Dominus.*

**G**reat is the Lord, and highly to be praised: in the city of our God, even upon his holy hill.

2 The hill of Sion is a fair place, & the joy of the whole earth: upon the north-side lieth the city of y great King; God is well known in her palaces as a sure refuge.

3 For lo, the kings of the earth: are gathered; and gone by together.

4 They marvelled to see such things: they were astonished, and suddenly cast down.

5 Fear came there upon them, and sorrow: as upon a woman in her travail.

6 Thou shalt break the ships of the sea: through the east-wind.

7 Like as we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the Lord of hosts; in the city of our God: God upholdeth the same for ever.

8 We wait for thy loving kindness, O God: in the midst of thy temple.

9 O God, according to thy Name, so is thy praise unto the worlds end: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

10 Let the mount Sion rejoyce, and the daughter of Judah be glad: because of thy judgements.

11 Walk about Sion, and go round about her: and tell the towers thereof.

12 Mark well her bulwarks, set up her houses: y ye may tell them y come after.

13 For this God is our God for ever, and ever: he shall be our guide unto death.

### PSAL. XLIX.

*Audite hac, omnes.*

**O** Hear ye this, all ye people: ponder it with your ears, all ye, that dwell in the world.

2 High, and low, rich, and poor: one with another.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom: and my heart shall muse of understanding.

4 I will incline mine ear to the parable: and shew my dark speech upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of wickedness: and when the wickedness of my heels compasseth me round about?

6 There be some that put their trust in their goods: and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches.

7 But no man may deliver his brother: nor make agreement unto God for him;

8 For it cost more to redeem their souls: so that he must let that alone for ever;

9 Yea, though he live long: and see not the grave.

10 For he seeth that wise men also die, and perish together: as well as the ignorant and foolish, and leave their riches for other.

11 And yet they think that their houses shall continue for ever: and that their dwelling-places shall endure from one generation

neration to another, and call the lands after their own names.

12 Nevertheless, man will not abide in honour: seeing he may be compared unto the beasts that perish; this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishness: and their posterity praise their saying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheep, death gnaweth upon them, and the righteous shall have domination over them in the morning: their beauty shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath delivered my soul from the place of hell: for he shall receive me.

16 Be not thou afraid, though one be made rich: or if the glory of his house be increased;

17 For he shall carry nothing away with him, when he dieth: neither shall his pomp follow him.

18 For while he lived, he counted himself an happy man: and so long as thou doest well unto thy self, men will speak good of thee.

19 He shall follow the generation of his fathers: and shall never see light.

20 Man being in honour hath no understanding: but is compared unto the beasts that perish.

## PSAL. L.

Deus decorum.

Morning  
prayer. \* \* \* \* \* He Lord, even the most mighty  
\* \* \* \* \* T \* \* \* God hath spoken: and called  
\* \* \* \* \* the world, from the rising up  
\* \* \* \* \* of the sun, unto the going down  
thereof.

2 Out of Sion hath God appeared: in perfect beauty.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: there shall go before him a consuming fire, and a mighty tempest shall be stirred up round about him.

4 He shall call the heaven from above: & the earth, that he may judge his people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me: those that have made a covenant with me with sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God is Judge himself.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak: I my self will testify against thee, O Israel; for I am God, even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt-offerings: because they were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thine house: nor he-goat out of thy folds.

10 For all the beasts of the forest are mine: and so are the cattle upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls upon the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field are in my sight.

12 If I be hungry, I will not tell thee: for the whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou, that I will eat bulls flesh: and drink the blood of goats?

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving: and pay thy vows unto the most Highlest.

15 And call upon me in the time of trouble: so will I hear thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But unto the ungodly said God: Why dost thou preach my laws, and takest my covenant in thy mouth;

17 Whereas thou hatest to be reformed: and hast cast my words behind thee?

18 When thou sawest a thief, thou consentest unto him: and hast been partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speak wickedness: and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou satest, and spakest against thy brother: yea, and hast slandered thine own mothers son.

21 These things hast thou done, and I held my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am even such a one as thy self: but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things, that thou hast done.

22 O consider this, ye that forget God: lest I pluck you away, and there be none to deliver you.

23 Who so offereth me thanks, and praise, he honoureth me: and to him, that

ordereth his conversation right, will I shew the salvation of God.

PSAL. LI.

*Miserere mei, Deus.*

**H**Ave mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodness: according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickedness: and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For I knowledg my faults: and my sin is ever before me.

4 Against thee onely have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear, when thou art judged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickedness: and in sin hath my mother conceived me.

6 But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

8 Thou shalt make me hear of joy, and gladness: that the bones, which thou hast broken, may rejoyce.

9 Turn thy face from my sins: and put out all my misdeeds.

10 Make me a clean heart, O God: and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

12 O give me the comfort of thy help again: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

13. Then shall I teach thy ways unto the wicked: and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from bloud-guiltiness, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips, O Lord: and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken, and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.

18 O be favourable, and gracious unto Sion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt-offerings, and oblations: then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

PSAL. LII.

*Quid gloriaris?*

**W**hy boastest thou thy self, thou tyrant: that thou canst do mischief;

2 Whereas the goodness of God: endureth yet daily?

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickedness, & with lies thou cuttest like a sharp rasour.

4 Thou hast loved unrighteousness, more then goodness: and to talk of lies more then righteousness.

5 Thou hast loved to speak all words, that may do hurt: O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee for ever: he shall take thee, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling, & root thee out of the land of the living.

7 The righteous also shall see this, and fear: and shall laugh him to scorn.

8 Lo, this is the man, that took not God for his strength: but trusted unto the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness.

9 As for me, I am like a green olive-tree in the house of God: my trust is in the tender mercy of God for ever, and ever.

10 I will always give thanks unto thee for that thou hast done: and I will hope in thy Name, for thy saints like it well.

PSAL. LIII.

*Dixit insipiens.*

\*\*\*\*\* He foolish body hath said in his heart: There is no God.

\*\*\*\*\* 2 Corrupt are they, and become abominable in their wickedness: there is none, that doeth good.

3 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any, that would understand, and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is also none, that doeth good, no not one.

5 Arc

Evening prayer.

*The x. day.*

5 Are not they without understanding, that work wickedness: eating up my people as if they would eat bread? they have not called upon God.

6 They were afraid where no fear was: for God hath broken the bones of him, that besieged thee; thou hast put them to confusion, because God hath despised them.

7 Oh that the salvation were given unto Israel out of Sion: Oh that the Lord would deliver his people out of captivity!

8 Then should Jacob rejoyce: and Israel should be right glad.

#### PSAL. LIV.

*Deus, in Nomine.*

**S**Ave me, O God, for thy Names sake: and avenge me in thy strength.

2 Hear my prayer, O God: and hearken unto the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen up against me: and tyrants, which have not God before their eyes, seek after my soul.

4 Behold, God is my helper: the Lord is with them that uphold my soul.

5 He shall reward evil unto mine enemies: destroy thou them in thy truth.

6 An offering of a free heart will I give thee, and praise thy Name, O Lord: because it is so comfortable.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all my trouble: and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

#### PSAL. LV.

*Exaudi, Deus.*

**H**Ear my prayer, O God: and hide not thy self from my petition.

2 Take heed unto me, and hear me: how I mourn in my prayer, and am vexed.

3 The enemy crieth so, and the ungodly cometh on so fast: for they are minded to do me some mischief, so maliciously are they set against me.

4 My heart is disquieted within me: and the fear of death is fast upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me: and an horrible dread hath overwhelmed me.

### The PSALMS.

*The x. day.*

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove: for then would I flee away and be at rest.

7 Lo, then would I get me away far off: and remain in the wilderness.

8 I would make haste to escape: because of the stormy wind and tempest.

9 Destroy their tongues, O Lord, and divide them: for I have spied unrighteousness, and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about within the walls thereof: mischief also, and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness is therein: deceit, and guile go not out of their streets.

12 For it is not an open enemy, that hath done me this dishonour: for then I could have born it.

13 Neither was it mine adversary, that did magnifie himself against me: for then peradventure I would have hid my self from him.

14 But it was even thou, my companion: my guide, and mine own familiar friend.

15 We took sweet counsel together: and walked in the house of God as friends.

16 Let death come hastily upon them, and let them go down quick into hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.

17 As for me, I will call upon God: and the Lord shall save me.

18 In the evening, and morning, and at noon-day will I pray, and that instantly: and he shall hear my voice.

19 It is he that hath delivered my soul in peace, from the battle that was against me: for there were many with me.

20 Yea, even God, that endureth for ever, shall hear me, and bring them down: for they will not turn, nor fear God.

21 He laid his hands upon such as be at peace with him: and he brake his covenant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer than butter, having war in his heart: his

*The xi. day.*

## The PSALMS.

*The xi. day.*

his words were smother then oyl, and yet be they very swords.

23 O cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall nourish thee: and shall not suffer the righteous to fall for ever.

24 And as for them: thou, O God, shalt bring them into the pit of destruction.

25 The bloud-thirsty, and deceitfull men shall not live out half their days: nevertheless, my trust shall be in thee, O Lord.

### PSAL LVI.

*Miserere mei, Deus.*

*Morning prayer.* \*\*\*\*\* E mercifull unto me, O God, for

\*\*\*\*\* B \*\*\*\*\* man goeth about to devour me: \*\*\*\*\* he is daily fighting, and troubling me.

2 Mine enemies are daily in hand to swallow me up: for they be many, that fight against me, O thou most Highest.

3 Nevertheless, though I am sometime afraid: yet put I my trust in thee.

4 I will praise God, because of his word: I have put my trust in God, and will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 They daily mistake my words: all, that they imagine, is to do me evil.

6 They hold all together, and keep themselves close: and mark my steps, when they lay wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape for their wickedness: thou, O God, in thy displeasure shalt cast them down.

8 Thou tellest my sittings, put my tears into thy bottle: are not these things noted in thy book?

9 Whensoever I call upon thee, then shall mine enemies be put to flight: this I know; for God is on my side.

10 In Gods word will I rejoyce: in the Lords word will I comfort me.

11 Yea, in God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Unto thee, O God, will I pay my vows: unto thee will I give thanks.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, and my feet from falling: that I may walk before God in the light of the living.

### PSAL. LVII.

*Miserere mei, Deus.*

**B**E mercifull unto me, O God, be mercifull unto me, for my soul trusteth in thee: and under the shadow of thy wings shall be my refuge, until this tyranny be overpast.

2 I will call unto the most high God: even unto the God, that shall perform the cause, which I have in hand.

3 He shall send from heaven: and save me from the reproof of him, that would eat me up.

4 God shall send forth his mercy, and truth: my soul is among lions.

5 And I lie even among the children of men, that are set on fire: whose teeth are spears, and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

6 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.

7 They have laid a net for my feet, and pressed down my soul: they have digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the midst of it themselves.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing, and give praise.

9 Awake up, my glory; awake, lute, and harp: I my self will awake right early.

10 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will sing unto thee among the nations.

11 For the greatness of thy mercy reacheth unto the heavens: and thy truth unto the clouds.

12 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.

### PSAL. LVIII.

*Si viri utique.*

**A**Re your minds set upon righteousness, O ye congregation: and do ye judge the thing, that is right, O ye sons of men?

2 Yea, ye imagine mischief in your heart upon the earth: and your hands deal with wickedness.

3 The ungodly are froward, even from their mothers womb: as soon as they are born, they go astray, and speak lies.

4 They are as venomous, as the poyson

son of a serpent : even like the deaf adder,  
that stoppeth her ears ;

5 Which refuseth to hear the voice of  
the charmer : charm he never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth, O God, in their  
mouths, smite the jaw-bones of the lions,  
O Lord : let them fall away like water that  
runneth apace, and when they shoot their  
arrows let them be rooted out.

7 Let them consume away like a snail,  
and be like the untimely fruit of a wo-  
man : and let them not see the sun.

8 Or ever your pots be made hot with  
thorns : so let indignation vex him, even  
as a thing that is raw.

9 The righteous shall rejoyce when he  
feeth the vengeance : he shall wash his  
footsteps in the blood of the ungodly.

10 So that a man shall say, Verily  
there is a reward for the righteous :  
doubtless there is a God that judgeth the  
earth.

## PSAL. LIX.

*Eripe me de inimicis.*

Evning  
prayer. \*\*\*\*\*  
D O Deliver me from mine enemies, O  
God : defend me from them that  
rise up against me.

2 O deliver me from the  
wicked doers : and save me from the  
blood-thirsty men.

3 For lo, they lie waiting for my soul :  
the mighty men are gathered against me  
without any offence or fault of me, O  
Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves  
without my fault : arise thou therefore to  
help me, and behold.

5 Stand up, O Lord God of host, thou  
God of Israel, to visit all the heathen : and  
be not mercifull unto them that offend of  
malicious wickedness.

6 They go to and fro in the evening :  
they grin like a dog, and run about  
through the city.

7 Behold, they speak with their mouth,  
and swords are in their lips : for who doth  
hear ?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt have them  
in derision : and thou shalt laugh all the  
heathen to scorn.

9 My strength will I ascribe unto thee :  
for thou art the God of my refuge.

10 God sheweth me his goodness plen-  
teously : and God shall let me see my de-  
sire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget  
it : but scatter them abroad among the  
people, and put them down, O Lord our  
defence.

12 For the sin of their mouth, and for  
the words of their lips they shall be taken  
in their pride : and why ? their preaching  
is of cursing and lies.

13 Consume them in thy wrath, con-  
sume them, that they may perish : and  
know that it is God that ruleth in Jacob,  
and unto the ends of the world.

14 And in the evening they will re-  
turn : grin like a dog, and will go about  
the city.

15 They will run here and there for  
meat : and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for me, I will sing of thy power,  
and will praise thy mercy betimes in  
the morning : for thou hast been my  
defence and refuge in the day of my trou-  
ble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I  
sing : for thou, O God, art my refuge and  
my mercifull God.

## PSAL. LX.

*Deus, repulisti nos.*

O God, thou hast cast us out, and scat-  
tered us abroad : thou hast also been  
displeased, O turn thee unto us again.

2 Thou hast moved the land and divided  
it : heal the sores thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heavy  
things : thou hast given us a drink of  
deadly wine.

4 Thou hast given a token for such as  
fear thee : that they may triumph because  
of the truth.

5 Therefore were thy beloved deli-  
vered : help me with thy right hand, and  
hear me.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness, I  
will rejoyce and divide Sichem : and mete  
out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine :  
Ephraim

Ephraim also is the strength of my head;  
Judah is my law-giver,

8 Moab is my wash-pot, over Edom  
will I cast out my shoe: Philistia be thou  
glad of me.

9 Who will lead me into the strong ci-  
ty: who will bring me into Edom?

10 Hast not thou cast us out, O God:  
Wilt not thou, O God, go out with our  
hosts?

11 O be thou our help in trouble: for  
vain is the help of man.

12 Through God will we do great  
acts: for it is he that shall tread down our  
enemies.

PSAL. LXI.

*Exaudi, Deus.*

**H**ear my crying, O God: give ear un-  
to my prayer.

2 From the ends of the earth will I call  
upon thee: when my heart is in heavi-  
ness.

3 O set me up upon the rock that is  
higher then I: for thou hast been my  
hope, and a strong towre for me against  
the enemy.

4 I will dwell in thy tabernacle for e-  
ver: and my trust shall be under the co-  
vering of thy wings.

5 For thou, O Lord, hast heard my  
desires: and hast given an heritage unto  
those that fear thy Name.

6 Thou shalt grant the King a long  
life: that his years may endure through-  
out all generations.

7 He shall dwell before God for ever:  
O prepare thy loving mercy and faithful-  
ness, that they may preserve him.

8 So will I always sing praise unto  
thy Name: that I may daily perform my  
vows.

PSAL. LXII.

*Noſne Deo.*

*Morning* \*\*\*\*  
*prayer.* \* Y soul truly waiteth still upon  
\* M \* God: for of him cometh my  
\* \* \* \* \* salvation.

2 He verily is my strength  
and my salvation: he is my defence, so  
that I shall not greatly fall.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief  
against every man: ye shall be slain all  
the sort of you; yea, as a tottering wall  
shall ye be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their device is onely how to put  
him out whom God will exalt: their de-  
light is in lies, they give good words  
with their mouth, but curse with their  
heart.

5 Nevertheless, my soul, wait thou still  
upon God: for my hope is in him.

6 He truly is my strength and my sal-  
vation: he is my defence, so that I shall  
not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glo-  
ry: the rock of my might, and in God is  
my trust.

8 O put your trust in him alway, ye  
people: pour out your hearts before him,  
for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are  
but vanity: the children of men are de-  
ceitfull upon the weights, they are altoge-  
ther lighter then vanity it self.

10 O trust not in wrong and robbery,  
give not your selves unto vanity: if  
riches increase, set not your heart upon  
them.

11 God spake once, and twice I have  
also heard the same: That power belong-  
eth unto God;

12 And that thou Lord are mercifull:  
for thou rewardest every man according  
to his work.

PSAL. LXIII.

*Deus, Deus meus.*

**O** God, thou art my God: early will  
I seek thee.

2 My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh  
also longeth after thee: in a barren and  
dry land where no water is.

3 Thus have I looked for thee in holi-  
ness: that I might behold thy power and  
glory.

4 For thy loving kindness is better  
then the life it self: my lips shall praise  
thee.

5 As long as I live will I magnifie thee:  
on this manner: and lift up my hands in  
thy Name.

6 My soul shall be satisfied even as it were with marrow and fatness: when my mouth praiseth thee with joyfull lips.

7 Have I not remembred thee in my bed: and thought upon thee when I was waking?

8 Because thou hast been my helper: therefore under the shadow of thy wings will I rejoyce.

9 My soul hangeth upon thee: thy right hand hath upholden me.

10 These also, that seek the hurt of my soul: they shall go under the earth.

11 Let them fall upon the edge of the sword: that they may be a portion for foxes.

12 But the King shall rejoyce in God; all they also, that swear by him, shall be commended: for the mouth of them, that speak lies, shall be stopped.

PSAL. LXIV.

*Exaudi, Deus.*

**H**ear my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the gathering together of the froward: and from the insurrection of wicked doers.

3 Who have whet their tongue like a sword: and shoot out their arrows, even bitter words.

4 That they may privily shoot at him that is perfect: suddenly do they hit him, and fear not.

5 They incourage themselves in mischief: and commune among themselves, how they may lay snares, and say, That no man shall see them.

6 They imagine wickedness, and practise it: y<sup>e</sup> they keep secret among themselves, every man in the deep of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoot at them with a swift arrow: that they shall be wounded.

8 Yea, their own tongues shall make them fall: inasmuch that whoso seeth them shall laugh them to scorn.

9 And all men, that see it, shall say, This hath God done: for they shall perceive that it is his work.

10 The righteous shall rejoyce in the Lord, and put his trust in him: and all they, that are true of heart, shall be glad.

PSAL. LXV.

*Te decet Hymnus.*

\*\*\***H**ou, O God, art praised in Si-  
\***T**on: and unto thee shall the  
\*vow be performed in Jerusa-  
\*\*\*lem.

*Evening  
prayer.*

2 Thou that hearest the prayer: unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 My misdeeds prevail against me: O be thou mercifull unto our sins.

4 Blessed is the man, whom thou choolest, and receivest unto thee: he shall dwell in thy court, and shall be satisfied with the pleasures of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 Thou shalt shew us wonderful things in thy righteousness, O God of our salvation: thou, that art the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that remain in the broad sea.

6 Who in his strength setteth fast the mountains: and is girded about with power.

7 Who stilleth the raging of the sea: and the noise of his waves, and the madness of the people.

8 They also, that dwell in the uttermost parts of the earth, shall be afraid at thy tokens: thou, that makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to praise thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and bledest it: thou makest it very plenteous.

10 The river of God is full of water: thou preparest their corn, for so thou providest for the earth.

11 Thou waterest her furrows, thou sendest rain into the little valleys thereof: thou makest it soft with the drops of rain, and bledest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the year with thy goodness: and thy clouds drop fatness.

13 They shall drop upon the dwellings of the wilderness: and the little hills shall rejoyce on every side.

14 The folds shall be full of sheep: the valleys,

*The xii. day.*

## The PSALMS.

*The xiii. day.*

valleys also shall stand so thick with corn,  
that they shall laugh and sing.

### PSAL. LXVI.

*Jubilare Deo.*

**O** Bejoyfull in God, all ye lands : sing  
praises unto the honour of his  
Name, make his praise to be glorious.

2 Say unto God, O how wonderfull  
art thou in thy works: through the great-  
ness of thy power shall thine enemies be  
found liars unto thee.

3 For all the world shall worship thee :  
sing of thee, and praise thy Name.

4 O come hither, and behold the works  
of God: how wonderfull he is in his doing  
toward the children of men.

5 He turned the sea into dry land : so  
that they went through the water on foot;  
there did we rejoyce thereof.

6 He ruleth with his power for ever,  
his eyes behold the people : and such, as  
will not beleeve, shall not be able to ex-  
alt themselves.

7 O praise our God, ye people : and  
make the voice of his praise to be heard ;

8 Who holdeth our soul in life: and suf-  
fereth not our feet to slip.

9 For thou, O God, hast proved us :  
thou also hast tried us, like as silver is  
tried.

10 Thou broughtest us into the snare :  
and laidst trouble upon our loins.

11 Thou sufferedst men to ride over  
our heads : we went through fire and wa-  
ter, and thou broughtest us out into a  
wealthy place.

12 I will go into thine house with  
burnt-offerings : and will pay thee my  
vows, which I promised with my lips, and  
spake with my mouth, when I was in  
trouble.

13 I will offer unto thee fat burnt-sa-  
crifices, with the incense of rams : I will  
offer bullocks and goats.

14 O come hither, and hearken, all ye,  
that fear God: and I will tell you, what he  
hath done for my soul.

15 I called unto him with my mouth :  
and gave him praises with my tongue.

16 If I incline unto wickedness with

mine heart : the Lord will not hear me.

17 But God hath heard me : and consi-  
dered the voice of my prayer.

18 Praised be God, who hath not cast  
out my prayer : nor turned his mercy  
from me.

### PSAL. LXVII.

*Deum misereatur.*

**G**od be mercifull unto us, and bless  
us : and shew us the light of his coun-  
tenance, and be mercifull unto us ;

2 That thy way may be known upon  
earth : thy saving health among all nati-  
ons.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God :  
yea, let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the Nations rejoyce, and be  
glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righte-  
ously, and govern the nations upon earth.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God :  
let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth bring forth her  
increase : and God, even our own God,  
shall give us his blessing.

7 God shall bless us : and all the ends  
of the world shall fear him.

### PSAL. LXVIII.

*Exurgat Deus.*

\*\*\*\*\* **E**t God arise, and let his ene. *Morning*  
\*\*\*\*\* **L** mies be scattered : let them al. *Prayer.*

\*\*\*\*\* **s**o, that hate him, flee before  
\*\*\*\*\* him.

2 Like as the smoke vanisheth, so shalt  
thou drive them away : and like as wax  
melteth at the fire, so let the ungodly pe-  
rish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad, and re-  
joyce before God : let them also be mer-  
ry, and joyfull.

4 O sing unto God, and sing praises  
unto his Name : magnifie him, that rideth  
upon the heavens, as it were upon an  
horse : praise him in his Name, yea and  
rejoyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherless, and  
defendeth the cause of the widows: even  
God in his holy habitation.

6 He is the God, that maketh men to  
be of one mind in an house, and bringeth  
the prisoners out of captivity : but let-  
teth.

teth the runagates continue in scarcenes.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before the people : when thou wentest through the wilderness,

8 The earth shook, and the heavens dropped at the presence of God : even as Sinai also was moved at the presence of God, who is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious rain upon thine inheritance : and refreshedst it when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation shall dwell therein : for thou, O God, hast of thy goodness prepared for the poor.

11 The Lord gave the word : great was the company of the preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee, and were discomfited : and they of the household divided the spoil.

13 Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove : that is covered with silver wings, and her feathers like gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings for their sake : then were they as white as snow in Salmon.

15 As the hill of Bafan, so is Gods hill : even an high hill, as the hill of Bafan.

16 Why hop ye so, ye high hills ? this is Gods hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell : yea, the Lord will abide in it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of Angels : and the Lord is among them, as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone up on high, thou hast led captivity captive, and received gifts for men : yea, even for thine enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised be the Lord daily : even the God who helpeth us, and poureth his benefits upon us.

20 He is our God, even the God of whom cometh salvation : God is the Lord, by whom we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies : and the hairy scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his wickedness.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people again, as I did from Bafan : mine own will I bring again, as I did sometime from the deep of the sea.

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the bloud of thine enemies : and that the tongue of thy dogs may be red through the same.

24 It is well seen, O God, how thou goest : how thou my God and King goest in the sanctuary.

25 The fingers go before, the minstrels follow after : in the midst are the damsels playing with the timbrels.

26 Give thanks, O Israel, unto God the Lord in the congregations : from the ground of the heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and the princes of Judah their counsel : the princes of Zabulon, and the princes of Nephthali.

28 Thy God hath sent forth strength for thee : stablish the thing, O God, that thou hast wrought in us.

29 For thy temples sake at Jerusalem : so shall kings bring presents unto thee.

30 When the company of the spear-men and multitude of the mighty are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people, so that they humbly bring pieces of silver : and when he hath scattered the people that delight in war,

31 Then shall the princes come out of Egypt : the Morians land shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, O ye kingdoms of the earth : O sing praises unto the Lord.

33 Who sitteth in the heavens over all from the beginning : lo, he doth send out his voice, yea, and that a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe ye the power to God over Israel : his worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderfull art thou in thy holy places : even the God of Israel ; he will give strength and power unto his people ; Blessed be God.

## PSAL. LXIX.

*Saluum me fac.*Evening  
prayer.

Ave me, O God : for the waters

S are come in, even unto my soul.  
 2 I stick fast in the deep mire,  
 where no ground is : I am come  
 into deep waters, so that the floods run  
 over me.

3 I am weary of crying, my throat is  
 dry : my sight faileth me for waiting so  
 long upon my God.

4 They, that hate me without a cause,  
 are more then the hairs of my head : they,  
 that are mine enemies, and would destroy  
 me guiltless, are mighty.

5 I paid them the things that I never  
 took : God, thou knowest my simpleness,  
 and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them, that trust in thee, O  
 Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my  
 cause : let not those, that seek thee, be  
 confounded through me, O Lord God of  
 Israel.

7 And why ? for thy sake have I suffered  
 reproof : shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my  
 brethren : even an alien unto my mothers  
 children.

9 For the zeal of thine house hath even  
 eaten me : and the rebukes of them, that  
 rebuked thee, are fallen upon me.

10 I wept and chastened my self with  
 fasting : and that was turned to my re-  
 proof.

11 I put on sackcloth also : and they  
 jested upon me.

12 They, that sit in the gate, speak a-  
 gainst me : and the drunkards make songs  
 upon me.

13 But, Lord, I make my prayer unto  
 thee : in an acceptable time.

14 Hear me, O God, in the multitude  
 of thy mercy : even in the truth of thy sal-  
 vation.

15 Take me out of the mire, that I sink,  
 not : O let me be delivered from them  
 that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

16 Let not the water-flood drown me,  
 neither let the deep swallow me up : and  
 let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

17 Hear me, O Lord, for thy loving  
 kindness is comfortable : turn thee unto  
 me according to the multitude of thy  
 mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy ser-  
 vant, for I am in trouble : O haste thee and  
 hear me.

19 Draw nigh unto my soul and save  
 it : O deliver me because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast known my reproof, my  
 shame, and my dishonour : mine adver-  
 saries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart,  
 I am full of heaviness : I looked for some  
 to have pity on me, but there was no man,  
 neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gave me gall to eat : and  
 when I was thirsty, they gave me vinegar  
 to drink.

23 Let their table be made a snare to  
 take themselves withall : & let the things,  
 that should have been for their wealth, be  
 unto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded, that they  
 see not : and ever bow thou down their  
 backs.

25 Pour out thine indignation upon  
 them : and let thy wrathfull displeasure  
 take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void : and  
 no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou  
 hast smitten : and they talk how they may  
 vex them whom thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickedness  
 to another : and not come into thy right-  
 teousness.

29 Let them be wiped out of the book  
 of the living : and not be written among  
 the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poor and in  
 heaviness : thy help, O God, shall lift me  
 up.

31 I will praise the Name of God with  
 a song : and magnifie it with thanksgiv-  
 ing.

32 This also shall please the Lord : bet-  
 ter then a bullock that hath horns and  
 hoofs.

33 The humble shall consider this and  
 be.

be glad : seek ye after God and your soul shall live.

34 For the Lord heareth the poor : and despiseth not his prisoners.

35 Let heaven and earth praise him : the sea and all that move therein.

36 For God will save Sion , and build the cities of Juda : that men may dwell there, and have it in possession.

37 The posterity also of his servants shall inherit it : and they , that love his Name, shall dwell therein.

PSAL. LXX.

*Deus in adiutorium.*

**H**Aste thee, O God , to deliver me : make haste to help me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded, that seek after my soul : let them be turned backward and put to confusion, that wish me evil.

3 Let them for their reward be soon brought to shame : that cry over me, There, there.

4 But let all those, that seek thee, be joyfull and glad in thee : and let all such as delight in thy salvation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

5 As for me, I am poor and in misery : haste thee unto me, O God.

6 Thou art my helper and my Redeemer : O Lord, make no long tarrying.

PSAL. LXXI.

*In te, Domine, speravi.*

Morning  
prayer.

✠✠✠✠ **I**N thee, O Lord , have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion : but rid me, and deliver me in thy righteousness, incline thine ear unto me and save me.

2 Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence and my castle.

3 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly : out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for : thou art my hope, even from my youth.

5 Through thee have I been holden up ever since I was born : thou art he that

took me out of my mothers womb, my praise shall be always of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monster unto many : but my sure trust is in thee.

7 O let my mouth be filled with thy praise : that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

8 Cast me not away in the time of age : forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

9 For mine enemies speak against me, and they, that lay wait for my soul, take their counsel together, saying : God hath forsaken him, persecute him and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

10 Go not far from me, O God : my God, haste thee to help me.

11 Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soul : let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seek to do me evil.

12 As for me, I will patiently abide alway : and will praise thee more and more.

13 My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation : for I know no end thereof.

14 I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God : and will make mention of thy righteousness onely.

15 Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth up untill now : therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.

16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray-headed : untill I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

17 Thy righteousness, O God, is very high : and great things are they that thou hast done ; O God , who is like unto thee ?

18 O what great troubles and adversities hast thou shewed me ! and yet didst thou turn and refresh me : yea , and broughtest me from the deep of the earth again.

19 Thou hast brought me to great honour : and comforted me on every side.

20 There-

20 Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness, O God, playing upon an instrument of musick: unto thee will I sing upon the harp, O thou holy One of Israel.

21 My lips will be fain when I sing unto thee: and so will my soul whom thou hast delivered.

22 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought unto shame, that seek to do me evil.

PSAL LXXII.

*Deus, iudicium.*

**G**ive the King thy judgements, O God: and thy righteousness unto the Kings son.

2 Then shall he judge thy people according unto right: and defend the poor.

3 The mountains also shall bring peace: and the little hills righteousness unto the people.

4 He shall keep the simple folk by their right: defend the children of the poor, and punish the wrong doer.

5 They shall fear thee, as long as the sun and moon endureth: from one generation to another.

6 He shall come down like the rain into a fleece of wooll: even as the drops that water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteous flourish: yea, and abundance of peace, so long as the moon endureth.

8 His dominion shall be also from the one sea to the other: and from the flood unto the worlds end.

9 They, that dwell in the wilderness, shall kneel before him: his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tharsis, and of the isles shall give presents: the kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.

11 All kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall do him service.

12 For he shall deliver the poor, when he crieth: the needy also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall be favourable to the simple and needy: and shall preserve the souls of the poor.

14 He shall deliver their souls from falsehood and wrong: and dear shall their blood be in his sight.

15 He shall live, and unto him shall be given of the gold of Arabia: prayer shall be made ever unto him, and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an heap of corn in the earth, high upon the hills: his fruit shall shake like Libanus, and shall be green in the city like grass upon the earth.

17 His Name shall endure for ever, his Name shall remain under the sun among the posterities: which shall be blessed through him, and all the heathen shall praise him.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, even the God of Israel: which onely doeth wondrous things;

19 And blessed be the Name of his Majesty for ever: and all the earth shall be filled with his Majesty. Amen, Amen.

PSAL. LXXIII.

*Quam bonus Israel.*



**T**ruely God is loving unto Israel: even unto such as are <sup>Evening</sup> of a clean heart. <sup>prayer.</sup>

2 Nevertheless, my feet were almost gone: my treadings had well-nigh slipt.

3 And why? I was grieved at the wicked: I do also see the ungodly in such prosperity.

4 For they are in no peril of death: but are lusty and strong.

5 They come in no misfortune like other folk: neither are they plagued like other men.

6 And this is the cause that they are so holden with pride: and overwhelmed with cruelty.

7 Their eyes swell with fatness: and they do even what they lust.

8 They corrupt other, and speak of wicked blasphemy: their talking is against the most High.

9 For they stretch forth their mouth unto the heaven: and their tongue goeth through the world.

10 Therefore fall the people unto them: and

and thereout suck they no small advantage.

11 Tush, say they, how should God perceive it: is there knowledge in the most High?

12 Lo, these are the ungodly, these prosper in the world, and these have riches in possession: and I said, Then have I cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in innocency.

13 All the day long have I been punished: and chastened every morning.

14 Yea, and I had almost said even as they: but lo, then I should have condemned the generation of thy children.

15 Then thought I to understand this: but it was too hard for me.

16 Untill I went into the sanctuary of God: then understood I the end of these men;

17 Namely, how thou dost set them in slippery places: and castest them down, and destroyest them.

18 Oh how suddenly do they consume: perish, and come to a fearful end!

19 Yea, even like as a dream when one awaketh: so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the city.

20 Thus my heart was grieved: and it went even through my reins.

21 So foolish was I, and ignorant: even as it were a beast before thee.

22 Nevertheless, I am alway by thee: for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

23 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel: and after that receive me with glory.

24 Whom have I in heaven but thee: and there is none upon earth, that I desire in comparison of thee.

25 My flesh, and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

26 For lo, they that forsake thee, shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

27 But it is good for me to hold me fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God: and to speak of all thy works in the gates of the daughter of Zion.

## PSAL. LXXIV.

*Ut quid, Dom?*

O God, wherefore art thou absent from us so long: why is thy wrath so hot against the sheep of thy pasture?

2 O think upon thy congregation: whom thou hast purchased, and redeemed of old.

3 Think upon the tribe of thine inheritance: and mount Sion, wherein thou hast dwelt.

4 Lift up thy feet, that thou mayest utterly destroy every enemy: which hath done evil in thy sanctuary.

5 Thine adversaries roar in the midst of thy congregations: and set up their banners for tokens.

6 He that hewed timber afore out of the thick trees: was known to bring it to an excellent work.

7 But now they break down all the carved work thereof: with axes and hammers.

8 They have set fire upon thy holy places: and have defiled the dwelling-place of thy Name, even unto the ground.

9 Yea, they said in their hearts, Let us make havock of them altogether: thus have they burnt up all the houses of God in the land.

10 We see not our tokens, there is not one prophet more: no, not one is there among us, that understandeth any more.

11 O God, how long shall the adversary do this dishonour: how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy Name, for ever?

12 Why withdrawest thou thy hand: why pluckest thou not thy right hand out of thy bosom to consume the enemy?

13 For God is my King of old: the help, that is done upon earth, he doeth it himself.

14 Thou didst divide the sea through thy power: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15 Thou smotest the heads of Leviathan in pieces: and gavest him to be meat for the people in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountains, and waters out of the hard rocks : thou driedst up mighty waters.

17 The day is thine, and the night is thine : thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

18 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth : thou hast made summer and winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked : and how the foolish people hath blasphemed thy Name.

20 O deliver not the soul of thy turtle-dove unto the multitude of the enemies : and forget not the congregation of the poor for ever.

21 Look upon the covenant : for all the earth is full of darkness, and cruel habitations.

22 O let not the simple go away ashamed : but let the poor and needy give praise unto thy Name.

23 Arise, O God, maintain thine own cause : remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

24 Forget not the voice of thine enemies : the presumption of them, that hate thee, increaseth ever more and more.

PSAL. LXXV.

*Confitebimur tibi.*

*Morning prayer.* \* \* \* \* \* Nto thee, O God, do we give thanks : yea, unto thee do we give thanks.

\* \* \* \* \* 2 Thy Name also is so high : and that do thy wondrous works declare.

3 When I receive the congregation : I shall judge according unto right.

4 The earth is weak, and all the inhabitants thereof : I bear up the pillars of it.

5 I said unto the fools, Deal not so madly : and to the ungodly, Set not up your horn.

6 Set not up your horn on high : and speak not with a stiff neck.

7 For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west : nor yet from the south.

8 And why ? God is the Judge : he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red : it is full mixt, and he poureth out of the same.

10 As for the dregs thereof : all the ungodly of the earth shall drink them, and suck them out.

11 But I will talk of the God of Jacob : and praise him for ever.

12 All the horns of the ungodly also will I break : and the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

PSAL. LXXVI.

*Notus in Judea.*

**I**N Jury is God known : his Name is great in Israel.

2 At Salem is his tabernacle : and his dwelling in Sion.

3 There brake he the arrows of the bow : the shield, the sword, and the battel.

4 Thou art of more honour and might : then the hills of the robbers.

5 The proud are robbed, they have slept their sleep : and all the men, whose hands were mighty, have found nothing.

6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob : both the chariot and horse are faine.

7 Thou, even thou art to be feared : and who may stand in thy sight, when thou art angry ?

8 Thou didst cause thy judgement to be heard from heaven : the earth trembled, and was still,

9 When God arose to judgement : and to help all the meek upon earth.

10 The fierceness of man shall turn to thy praise : and the fierceness of them shalt thou refrain.

11 Promise unto the Lord your God, and keep it, all ye that are round about him : bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall refrain the spirit of princes : and is wonderfull among the kings of the earth.

PSAL. LXXVII.

*Vice me à ad Dominum.*

**I** Will cry unto God with my voice : even unto God will I cry with my voice, and he shall hearken unto me.

2 In the time of my trouble I sought the

the Lord : my fore ran, and ceased not in the night-season ; my soul refused comfort.

3 When I am in heaviness, I will think upon God : when my heart is vexed, I will complain.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking : I am so feeble, that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the days of old : and the years that are past.

6 I call to remembrance my song : and in the night I commune with mine own heart, and search out my spirits.

7 Will the Lord absent himself for ever : and will he be no more intreated ?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever : and is his promise come utterly to an end for evermore ?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious : and will he shut up his loving kindness in displeasure ?

10 And I said, It is mine own infirmity : but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most high.

11 I will remember the works of the Lord : and call to mind the wonders of old time.

12 I will think also of all thy works : and my talking shall be of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is holy : who is so great a God, as our God ?

14 Thou art the God that doeth wonders : and hast declared thy power among the people.

15 Thou hast mightily delivered thy people : even the sons of Jacob and Joseph.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee, and were afraid : the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds poured out water, the air thundered : & thine arrows went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was heard round about : the lightnings shone upon the ground, the earth was moved and shook withall.

19 Thy way is in the sea, and thy paths in the great waters : and thy footsteps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like sheep : by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

PSAL. LXXVIII.

*Attendite, popule.*

\*\*\*\*\* Ear my law, O my people : in- *Evening*  
 H cline your ears unto the words *Prayer.*  
 \*\*\*\*\* of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable : I will declare hard sentences of old ;

3 Which we have heard and known : and such as our fathers have told us ;

4 That we should not hide them from the children of the generations to come : but to shew the honour of the Lord, his mighty and wonderfull works that he hath done.

5 He made a covenant with Jacob, and gave Israel a law : which he commanded our forefathers to teach their children ;

6 That their posterity might know it : and the children which were yet unborn ;

7 To the intent, that when they came up : they might shew their children the same ;

8 That they might put their trust in God : and not to forget the works of God, but to keep his commandments ;

9 And not to be as their forefathers, a faithless and stubborn generation : a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit cleaveth not stedfastly unto God ;

10 Like as the children of Ephraim : who being harnessed, and carrying bows, turned themselves back in the day of battle.

11 They kept not the covenant of God : and would not walk in his law ;

12 But forgot what he had done : and the wonderfull works that he had shewed for them.

13 Marvellous things did he in the sight of our forefathers, in the land of Egypt : even in the field of Zoan.

14 He divided the sea, and let them go through : he made the waters to stand on an heap.

15 In the day-time also he led them with a cloud : and all the night through with a light of fire.

16 He clave the hard rocks in the wilderness :

derness: and gave them drink thereof, as it had been out of the great depth.

17 He brought waters out of the stony rock: so that it gushed out like the rivers.

18 Yet for all this they sinned more against him: and provoked the most Highest in the wilderness.

19 They tempted God in their hearts: and required meat for their lust.

20 They spake against God also, saying: Shall God prepare a table in the wilderness?

21 He smote the stony rock indeed, that the water gushed out, and the streams flowed withall: but can he give bread also, or provide flesh for his people?

22 When the Lord heard this, he was wroth: so the fire was kindled in Jacob, and there came up heavy displeasure against Israel;

23 Because they beleaved not in God: and put not their trust in his help.

24 So he commanded the clouds above: and opened the doors of heaven.

25 He rained down Manna also upon them for to eat: and gave them food from heaven.

26 So man did eat Angels food: for he sent them meat enough.

27 He caused the east-wind to blow under heaven: and through his power he brought in the south-west-wind.

28 He rained flesh upon them as thick as dust: and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents: even round about their habitation.

30 So they did eat, and were well filled, for he gave them their own desire: they were not disappointed of their lust.

31 But while the meat was yet in their mouths, the heavy wrath of God came upon them, and slew the wealthiest of them: yea, and smote down the chosen men that were in Israel.

32 But for all this they sinned yet more: and beleaved not his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their days did he consume in vanity: and their years in trouble.

34 When he slew them, they fought

him: and turned them early, and enquired after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their strength: and that the high God was their Redeemer.

36 Nevertheless, they did but flatter him with their mouth: and dissembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him: neither continued they stedfast in his covenant.

38 But he was so mercifull, that he forgave their misdeeds: and destroyed them not.

39 Yea, many a time turned he his wrath away: and would not suffer his whole displeasure to arise.

40 For he considered that they were but flesh: and that they were even a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

41 Many a time did they provoke him in the wilderness: and grieved him in the desert.

42 They turned back and tempted God: and moved the holy One in Israel.

43 They thought not of his hand: and of the day when he delivered them from the hand of the enemy;

44 How he had wrought his miracles in Egypt: and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 He turned their waters into blood: so that they might not drink of the rivers.

46 He sent lice among them, & devoured them up: and frogs to destroy them.

47 He gave their fruit unto the caterpillar: & their labour unto y<sup>e</sup> grasshopper.

48 He destroyed their vines with hail-stones: and their mulberry-trees with the frost.

49 He smote their cattel also with hail-stones: and their flocks with hot thunderbolts.

50 He cast upon them the furiousness of his wrath, anger, displeasure and trouble: and sent evil angels among them.

51 He made a way to his indignation, and spared not their foul from death: but gave their life over to the pestilence.

52 And smote all the first born in Egypt: the most principal and mightiest in the dwellings of Ham.

53 But as for his own people, he led them forth like sheep: and carried them in the wilderness like a flock.

54 He brought them out safely, that they should not fear: and overwhelmed their enemies with the sea.

55 And brought them within the borders of his sanctuary: even to his mountain which he purchased with his right hand.

56 He cast out the heathen also before them: caused their land to be divided among them for an heritage, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted and displeased the most high God: & kept not his testimonies;

58 But turned their backs, and fell away like their forefathers: starting aside like a broken bow.

59 For they grieved him with their hill-altars: and provoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this, he was wroth: & took sore displeasure at Israel;

61 So that he forsook the tabernacle in Silo: even the tent that he had pitched among men.

62 He delivered their power into captivity: and their beauty into the enemies hand.

63 He gave his people over also unto the sword: and was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their young men: and their maidens were not given to marriage.

65 Their priests were slain with the sword: and there were no widows to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleep: and like a giant refreshed with wine.

67 He smote his enemies in the hinder parts: and put them to a perpetual shame.

68 He refused the tabernacle of Joseph: and chose not the tribe of Ephraim;

69 But chose the tribe of Judah: even the hill of Sion which he loved.

70 And there he built his temple on high: and laid the foundation of it like y ground which he had made continually.

71 He chose David also his servant: and took him away from the sheep-folds.

72 As he was following the ewes great with young ones he took him: that he might feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So he fed them with a faithful and true heart: and ruled them prudently with all his power.

PSAL. LXXIX.

*Deum, venerunt.*

God, the heathen are come into  
O thine inheritance: thy holy  
temple have they defiled, and  
made Jerusalem an heap of  
stones.

*Morning  
prayer.*

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the air: and the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the land.

3 Their blood have they shed like water on every side of Jerusalem: and there was no man to bury them.

4 We are become an open shame to our enemies: a very scorn and derision unto them that are round about us.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou be angry: shall thy jealousy burn like fire for ever?

6 Pour out thine indignation upon the heathen that have not known thee: and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy Name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob: and laid waste his dwelling-place.

8 O remember not our old sins, but have mercy upon us, and that soon: for we are come to great misery.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy Name: O deliver us and be merciful unto our sins for thy Names sake.

10 Wherefore do the heathen say: Where is now their God?

11 O let the vengeance of thy servants blood that is shed: be openly shewed upon the heathen in our sight.

12 O let the sorrowfull sighing of the prisoners

prisoners come before thee: according to the greatness of thy power, preserve thou those that are appointed to die.

13 And for the blasphemy wherewith our neighbours have blasphemed thee: reward thou them, O Lord, seven-fold in to their bosom.

14 So we, that are thy people and sheep of thy pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever: and will alway be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

PSAL. LXXX.

*Qui regis Israel.*

**H**ear, O thou Shepherd of Israel, thou that ledest Joseph like a sheep: shew thy self also, thou thatittest upon the Cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin and Manasses: stir up thy strength, and come, and help us.

3 Turn us again, O God: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hosts: how long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears: and givest them plenteousness of tears to drink.

6 Thou hast made us a very strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh us to scorn.

7 Turn us again, thou God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen and planted it.

9 Thou madest room for it: and when it had taken root it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it: and the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedar-trees.

11 She stretched out her branches unto the sea: and her boughs unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken down her hedge: that all they that go by pluck off her grapes?

13 The wild boar out of the wood doth root it up: and the wild beasts of the field devour it.

14 Turn thee again, thou God of hosts, look down from heaven: behold, and visit this vine;

15 And the place of the vineyard that thy right hand hath planted: and the branch that thou madest so strong for thy self.

16 It is burnt with fire and cut down: and they shall perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand: & upon the son of man, whom thou madest so strong for thine own self.

18 And so will not we go back from thee: O let us live, and we shall call upon thy Name.

19 Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

PSAL. LXXXI.

*Exultate Deo.*

**S**ing we merrily unto God our strength: make a chearful noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take the psalm, bring hither the tabret: the merry harp with the lute.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new-moon: even in the time appointed, and upon our solemn feast-day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel: and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony: when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 I eased his shoulder from the burden: and his hands were delivered from making the pots.

7 Thou calledst upon me in troubles, and I delivered thee: and heard thee what time as the storm fell upon thee.

8 I proved thee also: at the waters of strife.

9 Hear, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel: if thou wilt hearken unto me,

10 There shall no strange god be in thee: neither shalt thou worship any other god.

11 I am the Lord thy God, who brought

brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

12 But my people would not hear my voice: and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gave them up unto their own hearts lusts: and let them follow their own imaginations.

14 O that my people would have hearkened unto me: for if Israel had walked in my ways,

15 I should soon have put down their enemies: and turned my hand against their adversaries.

16 The haters of the Lord should have been found liars: but their time should have endured for ever.

17 He should have fed them also with the finest wheat-flour: and with honey out of the stony rock should I have satisfied thee.

PSAL. LXXXII.

*Deus stetit.*

Evening  
prayer.

✠✠✠✠✠ Od standeth in the congregation  
✠✠✠✠✠ of princes: he is a Judge among  
✠✠✠✠✠ gods.

2 How long will ye give wrong judgement: and accept the persons of the ungodly?

3 Defend the poor and fatherless: see that such as are in need and necessity have right.

4 Deliver the out-cast and poor: save them from the hand of the ungodly.

5 They will not be learned nor understand, but walk on still in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods: and ye are all the children of the most Highest.

7 But ye shall die like men: and fall like one of the princes.

8 Arise, O God, and judge thou the earth: for thou shalt take all heathen to thine inheritance.

PSAL. LXXXIII.

*Deus, quis similis?*

**H**old not thy tongue, O God, keep not still silence: refrain not thy self, O God.

2 For so, thine enemies make a mur-

muring: and they that hate thee have lifted up their head.

3 They have imagined craftily against thy people: and taken counsel against thy secret ones.

4 They have said, Come, and let us root them out, that they be no more a people: and that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have cast their heads together with one consent: and are confederate against thee;

6 The tabernacles of the Edomites and the Ismaelites: the Moabites and Hagarens;

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalech: the Philistines, with them that dwell at Tyre.

8 Assur also is joyned with them: and have holpen the children of Lot.

9 But do thou to them as unto the Madianites: unto Sifera, and unto Jabin at the brook of Kison;

10 Who perished at Endor: and became as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their princes like Oreb and Zeb: yea, make all their princes like as Zeba and Salmana;

12 Who say, Let us take to our selves: the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like unto a wheel: and as the stubble before the wind;

14 Like as the fire that burneth up the wood: and as the flame that consumeth the mountains.

15 Persecute them even so with thy tempest: and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord: that they may seek thy Name.

17 Let them be confounded and vexed ever more and more: let them be put to shame and perish.

18 And they shall know that thou whose Name is Jehovah: art onely the most Highest over all the earth.

PSAL. LXXXIV.

*Quam dilecta!*

**O** How amiable are thy dwellings: thou Lord of hosts!

*The xvi. day.*

## THE PSALMS.

*The xvii. day.*

2 My soul hath a desire and longing to enter into the courts of  $\gamma$  Lord : my heart and my flesh rejoyce in the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house, and the swallow a nest, where she may lay her young : even thy altars, O Lord of hosts, my King and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house : they will be alway praising thee.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee : in whose heart are thy ways.

6 Who going through the vale of misery, use it for a well : and the pools are filled with water.

7 They will go from strength to strength : and unto the God of gods appeareth every one of them in Sion.

8 O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer : hearken, O God of Jacob.

9 Behold, O God our defender : and look upon the face of thine anointed.

10 For one day in thy courts : is better then a thousand.

11 I had rather be a door-keeper in the house of my God : then to dwell in the tents of ungodliness.

12 For the Lord God is a light and defence : the Lord will give grace and worship, and no good thing shall he withhold from them that live a godly life.

13 O Lord God of hosts : blessed is the man that putteth his trust in thee.

PSAL. LXXXV.

*Benedixisti, Domine.*

**L**ord, thou art become gracious unto thy land : thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy people : and covered all their sins.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure : and turned thy self from thy wrathfull indignation.

4 Turn us then, O God our Saviour : and let thine anger cease from us.

5 Wilt thou be displeased at us for ever : and wilt thou stretch out thy wrath from one generation to another ?

6 Wilt thou not turn again and quicken us : that thy people may rejoyce in thee ?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O Lord : and grant us thy salvation.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say concerning me : for he shall speak peace unto his people, and to his saints, that they turn not again.

9 For his salvation is nigh them that fear him : that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together : righteousness and peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall flourish out of the earth : and righteousness hath looked down from heaven.

12 Yea, the Lord shall shew loving kindness : and our land shall give her increase.

13 Righteousness shall go before him : and he shall direct his going in the way.

PSAL. LXXXVI.

*Inclina, Domine.*

\*\*\*\*\*  
\* **B** \* **h** \* **e** \* **a** \* **r** \* **d** \* **o** \* **w** \* **n** \* **h** \* **i** \* **n** \* **e** \* **a** \* **r** \* **, O Lord, and** *Morning*  
\* \* \* \* \* **hear me : for I am poor and in** *prayer.*  
\* \* \* \* \* **mifery.**

2 Preserve thou my soul, for I am holy : my God, save thy servant that putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be mercifull unto me, O Lord : for I will call daily upon thee.

4 Comfort the soul of thy servant : for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou, Lord, art good and gracious : and of great mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, Lord, unto my prayer : and ponder the voice of my humble desires.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call upon thee : for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O Lord : there is not one that can do as thou doest.

9 All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship thee, O Lord : and shall glorifie thy Name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous things : thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord, and I will

I will walk in thy truth : O knit my heart unto thee, that I may fear thy Name.

12 I will thank thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and will praise thy Name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me: and thou hast delivered my soul from the nethermost hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me: and the congregations of naughty men have sought after my soul, and have not set thee before their eyes.

15 But thou, O Lord God, art full of compassion and mercy: long-suffering, plenteous in goodness and truth.

16 O turn thee then unto me, and have mercy upon me: give thy strength unto thy servant, and help the son of thine hand-maid.

17 Shew some token upon me for good, that they who hate me may see it and be ashamed: because thou, Lord, hast holpen me and comforted me.

PSAL. LXXXVII.

*Fundamenta ejus.*

**H**Er foundations are upon the holy hills: the Lord loveth the gates of Sion more then all the dwellings of Jacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee: thou city of God.

3 I will think upon Rahab and Babylon: with them that know me.

4 Behold ye the Philistines also: and they of Tyre, with the Morians, lo, there was he born.

5 And of Sion it shall be reported that he was born in her: and the most High shall stablish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it when he writeth up the people: that he was born there.

7 The fingers also and trumpeters shall he rehearse: all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

PSAL. LXXXVIII.

*Domine Deus.*

**O** Lord God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee: O

let my prayer enter into thy presence, incline thine ear unto my calling.

2 For my soul is full of trouble: and my life draweth nigh unto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that go down into the pit: and I have been even as a man that hath no strength.

4 Free among the dead, like unto them that are wounded, and lie in the grave: who are out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit: in a place of darkness and in the deep.

6 Thine indignation lieth hard upon me: and thou hast vexed me with all thy storms.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me: and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison: that I cannot get forth.

9 My sight faileth for very trouble: Lord, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched forth my hands unto thee.

10 Dost thou shew wonders among the dead: or shall the dead rise up again, and praise thee?

11 Shall thy loving kindness be shewed in the grave: or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall thy wondrous works be known in the dark: and thy righteousness in the land where all things are forgotten?

13 Unto thee have I cried, O Lord: and early shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why abhorrest thou my soul: and hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am in misery, and like unto him that is at the point to die: even from my youth up thy terrors have I suffered with a troubled mind.

16 Thy wrathfull displeasure goeth over me: and the fear of thee hath undone me.

17 They came round about me daily like water: and compassed me together on every side.

18 My lovers and friends hast thou put away from me: and hid mine acquaintance out of my sight.

## PSAL. LXXXIX.

*Misericordias Domini.*Evening  
prayer.

Yong shall be alway of the loving kindness of the Lord: with my mouth will I ever be shewing thy truth from one generation to another.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be set up for ever: thy truth shalt thou stablish in the heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen: I have sworn unto David my servant,

4 Thy seed will I stablish for ever: and set up thy throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heavens shall praise thy wondrous works: and thy truth in the congregation of the saints.

6 For who is he among the clouds: that shall be compared unto the Lord?

7 And what is he among the gods: that shall be like unto the Lord?

8 God is very greatly to be feared in the council of the saints: and to be had in reverence of all them that are round about him.

9 O Lord God of hosts, who is like unto thee: thy truth, most mighty Lord, is on every side.

10 Thou rulest the raging of the sea: thou stillest the waves thereof when they arise.

11 Thou hast subdued Egypt, and destroyed it: thou hast scattered thine enemies abroad with thy mighty arm.

12 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: thou hast laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.

13 Thou hast made the north and the south: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoyce in thy Name.

14 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteousness and equity are the habitation of thy seat: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

16 Blessed is the people, O Lord, that can rejoyce in thee: they shall walk in

the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight shall be daily in thy Name: and in thy righteousness shall they make their boast.

18 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy loving kindness thou shalt lift up our horns.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the holy One of Israel is our King.

20 Thou spakest sometimes in visions unto thy saints, and saidst: I have laid help upon one that is mighty, I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

21 I have found David my servant: with my holy oyl have I anointed him.

22 My hand shall hold him fast: and my arm shall strengthen him.

23 The enemy shall not be able to do him violence: the son of wickedness shall not hurt him.

24 I will smite down his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth also and my mercy shall be with him: and in my Name shall his horn be exalted.

26 I will set his dominion also in the sea: and his right hand in the floods.

27 He shall call me, Thou art my Father: my God, and my strong salvation.

28 And I will make him my first-born: higher then the kings of the earth.

29 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore: and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

30 His seed also will I make to endure for ever: and his throne as the days of heaven.

31 But if his children forsake my law: and walk not in my judgements;

32 If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments: I will visit their offences with the rod, and their sin with scourges.

33 Nevertheless, my loving kindness will I not utterly take from him: nor suffer my truth to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips: I have sworn once by my holiness, that I will not fail David.

35 His seed shall endure for ever: and  
his feat is like as the sun before me.

36 He shall stand fast for evermore as the moon : and as the faithful witness in heaven.

37 But thou hast abhorred, and forsaken thine Anointed: and art displeased at him.

38 Thou hast broken the covenant of thy servant: and cast his crown to the ground.

39 Thou hast overthrown all his hedges: and broken down his strong holds.

40 All they that go by, spoil him : and he is become a reproach to his neighbours

41 Thou hast set up the right hand of his enemies : and made all his aduerfaries to reioyce.

42. Thou hast taken away the edge of his sword : and givest him not victory in the battle.

43 Thou hast put out his glory: and  
cast his throne down to the ground.

44 The days of his youth hast thou shortened:& covered him with dishonour.

45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy  
self, for ever: and shall thy wrath burn  
like fire?

46 O remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men for nought?

47 What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death: and shall he deliver his soul from the hand of hell?

48 Lord, where are thy old loving kindnesses : which thou fwarest unto David in thy truth ?

49 Remember, Lord, the rebuke, that thy servants have : and how I do bear in my bosom the rebukes of many people ;

50 Wherewith thine enemies have blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine Anointed : praised be the Lord for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

PSAL. XC.

*Domine, refugium.*

Ord, thou hast been our refuge:  
L from one generation to ano-  
ther.

❀❀❀❀❀ 2 Before the mountains were

brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made: thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction: again thou sayest, Come again, ye children of men.

4 For a thousand years in thy fight are  
but as yesterday : seeing that is past as a  
watch in the night.

5 As soon as thou scatterest them, they are even as a sleep: and fade away suddenly like the grass.

6 In the morning it is green, and groweth up: but in the evening it is cut down, dried up, and withered.

7 For we consume away in thy displeasure: and are afraid at thy wrathfull indignation.

8 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee: and our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

9 For when thou art angry, all our days  
are gone : we bring our years to an end,  
as it were a tale that is told.

10 The days of our age are threescore years and ten, & though men be so strong, that they come to fourscore years: yet is their strength then but labour, & sorrow, so soon passeth it away, and we are gone.

11 But who regardeth the power of thy  
wrath : for even thereafter as a man fear-  
eth, so is thy displeasure.

12 So teach us to number our days :  
that we may apply our hearts unto wif-  
dom.

13 Turn thee again, O Lord, at the last:  
and be gracious unto thy servants.

14 O satisfie us with thy mercy, and  
that soon : so shall we rejoyce and be glad  
all the days of our life.

15 Comfort us again now after the time that thou hast plagued us: and for the years wherein we have suffered adversity.

16 Shew thy servants thy work: and  
their children thy glory.

17 And the glorious Majesty of the Lord our God be upon us: prosper thou the work of our hands upon us, O prosper thou our handy-work.

## PSAL. XCI.

*Qui habitat.*

**W**Hoso dwelleth under the defence of the most High: shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say unto the Lord, Thou art my hope, and my strong hold: my God, in him will I trust.

3 For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noisome pestilence.

4 He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers: his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night: nor for the arrow that flieth by day;

6 For the pestilence that walketh in darkness: nor for the sickness that destroyeth in the noon-day.

7 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou behold: and see the reward of the ungodly.

9 For thou, Lord, art my hope: thou hast set thy house of defence very high.

10 There shall no evil happen unto thee: neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee: to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt go upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou tread under thy feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him up, because he hath known my Name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will hear him: yea, I am with him in trouble, I will deliver him, and bring him to honour.

16 With long life will satisfy him: and shew him my salvation.

## PSAL. XCII.

*Bonum est confiteri.*

**I**T is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord: and to sing praises unto thy Name, O most Highest;

2 To tell of thy loving kindness early in the morning: and of thy truth in the night-season;

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the lute: upon a loud instrument, and upon the harp.

4 For thou, Lord, hast made me glad through thy works: and I will rejoice in giving praise for the operations of thy hands.

5 O Lord, how glorious are thy works: thy thoughts are very deep.

6 An unwise man doth not well consider this: and a fool doth not understand it.

7 When the ungodly are green as the grass, and when all the workers of wickedness do flourish: then shall they be destroyed for ever; but thou, Lord, art the most Highest for evermore.

8 For lo, thine enemies, O Lord, lo, thine enemies shall perish: and all the workers of wickedness shall be destroyed.

9 But mine horn shall be exalted like the horn of an unicorn: for I am anointed with fresh oyl.

10 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine enemies: and mine ear shall hear his desire of the wicked that arise up against me.

11 The righteous shall flourish like a palm-tree: and shall spread abroad like a Cedar in Libanus.

12 Such as are planted in the house of the Lord: shall flourish in the courts of the house of our God.

13 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age: and shall be fat and well liking.

14 That they may shew how true the Lord my strength is: and that there is no unrighteousness in him.

PSAL. XCIII.

*Dominus regnavit.*

Evening  
prayer.

He Lord is King, and hath put  
on glorious apparel: the Lord  
hath put on his apparel, and  
girded himself with strength.

2 He hath made the round world so  
sure: that it cannot be moved.

3 Ever since the world began hath thy  
seat been prepared: thou art from ever-  
lasting.

4 The floods are risen, O Lord, the  
floods have lift up their voice: the floods  
lift up their waves.

5 The waves of the sea are mighty, and  
rage horribly: but yet the Lord, who  
dwelleth on high, is mightier.

6 Thy testimonies, O Lord, are very  
sure: holiness becometh thine house for  
ever.

PSAL. XCIV.

*Deus ultionum.*

O Lord God, to whom vengeance be-  
longeth: thou God, to whom ven-  
geance belongeth, shew thy self.

2 Arise, thou Judge of the world: and  
reward the proud after their deserving.

3 Lord, how long shall the ungodly:  
how long shall the ungodly triumph?

4 How long shall all wicked doers  
speak so disdainfully: and make such proud  
boasting?

5 They smite down thy people, O  
Lord: and trouble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widow, and the  
stranger: and put the fatherless to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord  
shall not see: neither shall the God of Ja-  
cob regard it.

8 Take heed, ye unwise among the  
people: O ye fools, when will ye under-  
stand?

9 He that planted the ear, shall he  
not hear: or he that made the eye, shall  
he not see?

10 Or he that nureth the heathen:  
it is he that teacheth man knowledge,  
shall not he punish?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of  
man: that they are but vain.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou  
chastnest, O Lord: and teachest him in  
thy law.

13 That thou mayest give him patience  
in time of adversity: untill the pit be dig-  
ged up for the ungodly.

14 For the Lord will not fail his peo-  
ple: neither will he forsake his inheri-  
tance;

15 Untill righteousness turn again unto  
judgement: all such as are true in heart  
shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up with me against  
the wicked: or who will take my part a-  
gainst the evil doers?

17 If the Lord had not helped me: it  
had not failed but my soul had been put to  
silence.

18 But when I said, My foot hath slip-  
ped: thy mercy, O Lord, held me up.

19 In the multitude of the sorrows that  
I had in my heart: thy comforts have re-  
freshed my soul.

20 Wilt thou have any thing to do  
with the stool of wickedness: which ima-  
gineth mischief as a law?

21 They gather them together against  
the soul of the righteous: and condemn  
the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge: and my  
God is the strength of my confidence.

23 He shall recompense them their  
wickedness, and destroy them in their  
own malice: yea, the Lord our God shall  
destroy them.

PSAL. XCV.

*Venite, exultemus.*

Come let us sing unto the Lord: Morning  
prayer.

O let us heartily rejoyce in the  
strength of our salvation.

2 Let us come before his  
presence with thanksgiving: and shew  
our selves glad in him with psalms.

3 For the Lord is a great God: and a  
great King above all gods.

4 In his hands are all the corners of  
the earth: and the strength of the hills is  
his also.

5 The sea is his, and he made it: and  
his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship & fall down: and kneel before the Lord our maker.

7 For he is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.

8 To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness;

9 When your fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works.

10 Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that do err in their hearts, for they have not known my ways;

11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

PSAL. XCVI.

*Cantate Domino.*

**O** Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing unto the Lord, all the whole earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, and praise his Name: be telling of his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour unto the heathen: and his wonders unto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be praised: he is more to be feared than all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heathen, they are but idols: but it is the Lord that made the heavens.

6 Glory and worship are before him: power and honour are in his sanctuary.

7 Ascribe unto the Lord, O ye kindreds of the people: ascribe unto the Lord worship and power.

8 Ascribe unto the Lord the honour due unto his Name: bring presents, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness: let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen that the Lord is King: and that it is he who hath made the round world so fast that it cannot be moved, and how that he shall judge the people righteously.

11 Let the heavens rejoyce, and let

the earth be glad: let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is.

12 Let the field be joyfull, and all that is in it: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoyce before the Lord.

13 For he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: and with righteousness to judge the world, and the people with his truth.

PSAL. XCVII.

*Dominus regnavit.*

**T**He Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof: yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkness are round about him: righteousness and judgement are the habitation of his seat.

3 There shall go a fire before him: and burn up his enemies on every side.

4 His lightnings gave shine unto the world: the earth saw it, and was afraid.

5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens have declared his righteousness: and all the people have seen his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship carved images, and that delight in vain gods: worship him, all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it, and rejoyced: and the daughters of Juda were glad, because of thy judgements, O Lord.

9 For thou, Lord, art higher than all that are in the earth: thou art exalted far above all gods.

10 O ye, that love the Lord, see that ye hate the thing which is evil: the Lord preserveth the souls of his saints; he shall deliver them from the hand of the ungodly.

11 There is sprung up a light for the righteous: and joyful gladness for such as are true-hearted.

12 Rejoyce in the Lord, ye righteous: and give thanks for a remembrance of his holiness.

*The xix. day.*

**The PSALMS.**

*The xix. day.*

**PSAL. XCVIII.**

*Cantate Domino.*

*Evening  
prayer.*

\*\*\* Sing unto the Lord a new song:  
\* O \* for he hath done marvellous  
\*\*\* things.

2 With his own right hand,  
and with his holy arm : hath he gotten  
himself the victory.

3 The Lord declared his salvation : his  
righteousness hath he openly shewed in  
the sight of the heathen.

4 He hath remembered his mercy and  
truth toward the house of Israel : and all  
the ends of the world have seen the salva-  
tion of our God.

5 Shew your selves joyfull unto the  
Lord, all ye lands : sing, rejoyce and give  
thanks.

6 Praise the Lord upon the harp : sing  
to the harp with a psalm of thank-  
giving.

7 With trumpets also and shawms : O  
shew your selves joyfull before the Lord  
the King.

8 Let the sea make a noise, and all that  
therein is : the round world, and they  
that dwell therein.

9 Let the floods clap their hands, and  
let the hills be joyfull together before the  
Lord : for he is come to judge the earth.

10 With righteousness shall he judge  
the world : and the people with equity.

**PSAL. XCIX.**

*Dominus regnavit.*

**T**he Lord is King, be the people never  
so impatient : he sitteth between the  
cherubims, be the earth never so unquiet.

2 The Lord is great in Sion : and high  
above all people.

3 They shall give thanks unto thy  
Name : which is great, wonderfull, and  
holy.

4 The kings power loveth judgement,  
thou hast prepared equity : thou hast ex-  
ecuted judgement, and righteousness in  
Jacob.

5 O magnifie the Lord our God : and  
fall down before his footstool, for he is  
holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests,  
and Samuel among such as call upon his  
Name : these called upon the Lord, and  
he heard them.

7 He spake unto them out of the clou-  
dy pillar : for they kept his testimonies,  
and the law that he gave them.

8 Thou heardest them, O Lord our  
God : thou forgavest them, O God, and  
punishedst their own inventions.

9 O magnifie the Lord our God, and  
worship him upon his holy hill : for the  
Lord our God is holy.

**PSAL. C.**

*Jubilate Deo.*

**O** Be joyfull in the Lord, all ye lands:  
serve the Lord with gladness, and  
come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure, that the Lord he is God ;  
it is he that hath made us, and not we our  
selves : we are his people, and the sheep  
of his pasture.

3 O go your way into his gates with  
thanksgiving, and into his courts with  
praise : be thankfull unto him, and speak  
good of his Name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercy  
is everlasting : and his truth endureth  
from generation to generation.

**PSAL. CI.**

*Misericordiam & judicium.*

**M**y song shall be of mercy and judge-  
ment : unto thee, O Lord, will I  
sing.

2 O let me have understanding : in the  
way of godliness.

3 When wilt thou come unto me : I  
will walk in my house with a perfect  
heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand ;  
I hate the sins of unfaithfulness : there  
shall no such cleave unto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from  
me : I will not know a wicked person.

6 Whoso privily slandereth his neigh-  
bour : him will I destroy.

7 Whoso hath also a proud look and  
high stomach : I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes look upon such as are faith-  
full

*The xx. day.*

full in the land : that they may dwell with me.

9 Whoso leadeth a godly life: he shall be my servant.

10 There shall no deceitfull person dwell in my house: he that telleth lies, shall not tarry in my sight.

11 I shall soon destroy all the ungodly that are in the land : that I may root out all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

PSAL. CII.

*Domine, exaudi.*

*Morning prayer.* \* \* \* \* \* Ear my prayer, O Lord : and let

\* H \* my crying come unto thee.

\* \* \* \* \* 2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble : incline thine ear unto me when I call ; O hear me, and that right soon.

3 For my days are consumed away like smoak : and my bones are burnt up as it were a fire-brand.

4 My heart is smitten down, and withered like grafs: so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 For the voice of my groaning : my bones will scarce cleave to my flesh.

6 I am become like a pelican in the wilderness: and like an owl that is in the desert.

7 I have watched, and am even as it were a sparrow: that sitteth alone upon the house-top.

8 Mine enemies revile me all the day long : and they, that are mad upon me, are sworn together against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes as it were bread: and mingled my drink with weeping;

10 And that because of thine indignation and wrath: for thou hast taken me up, and cast me down.

11 My days are gone like a shadow : and I am withered like grafs.

12 But thou, O Lord, shalt endure for ever: and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Sion : for it is time that thou have mercy upon her, yea, the time is come.

The PSALMS.

*The xx. day.*

14 And why? thy servants think upon her stones : and it pitieth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall fear thy Name, O Lord: and all the kings of the earth thy Majesty;

16 When the Lord shall build up Sion: and when his glory shall appear;

17 When he turneth him unto the prayer of the poor destitute: and despiseth not their desire.

18 This shall be written for those that come after : and the people which shall be born shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from his Sanctuary : out of the heaven did the Lord behold the earth;

20 That he might hear the mournings of such as are in captivity: and deliver the children appointed unto death;

21 That they may declare the Name of the Lord in Sion : and his worship at Jerusalem;

22 When the people are gathered together : and the kingdoms also to serve the Lord.

23 He brought down my strength in my journey : and shortened my days.

24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of mine age : as for thy years they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth : and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure : they all shall wax old as doth a garment,

27 And as a vesture thou shalt change them, and they shall be changed : but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue : and their seed shall stand fast in thy sight.

PSAL. CIII.

*Benedic, anima mea.*

**P**Raise the Lord, O my soul : and all that is within me praise his holy Name.

2 Praise

2 Praise the Lord, O my soul: and forget not all his benefits;

3 Who forgiveth all thy sin: and healeth all thine infirmities;

4 Who saveth thy life from destruction: and crowneth thee with mercy and loving kindness;

5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things: making thee young and lusty as an eagle.

6 The Lord executeth righteousness and judgement: for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

7 He shewed his ways unto Moses: his works unto the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is full of compassion and mercy: long-suffering and of great goodness.

9 He will not alway be chiding: neither keepeth he his anger for ever.

10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins: nor rewarded us according to our wickednesses.

11 For look how high the heaven is in comparison of the earth: so great is his mercy also toward them that fear him.

12 Look how wide also the east is from the west: so far hath he set our sins from us.

13 Yea, like as a father pitieth his own children: even so is the Lord mercifull unto them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth whereof we are made: he remembreth that we are but dust.

15 The days of man are but as grass: for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.

16 For as soon as the wind goeth over it, it is gone: and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercifull goodness of the Lord endureth for ever and ever upon them that fear him: and his righteousness upon childrens children;

18 Even upon such as keep his covenant: and think upon his commandments to do them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his seat in heaven: and his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 O praise the Lord, ye Angels of

his, ye that excell in strength: ye that fulfill his commandment, and hearken unto the voice of his words.

21 O praise the Lord, all ye his hosts: ye servants of his that do his pleasure.

22 O speak good of the Lord, all ye works of his, in all places of his dominion: praise thou the Lord, O my soul.

PSAL. CIV.

*Benedic, anima mea.*

\*\*\*\*\* Raise the Lord, O my soul: O Evening prayer.

P Lord my God, thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with majesty and honour.

2 Thou deckest thy self with light as it were with a garment: and spreadest out the heavens like a curtain.

3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: and maketh the clouds his chariot, and walketh upon the wings of the wind.

4 He maketh his Angels spirits: and his ministers a flaming fire.

5 He laid the foundations of the earth: that it never should move at any time.

6 Thou coveredst it with the deep like as with a garment: the waters stand in the hills.

7 At thy rebuke they flee: at the voice of thy thunder they are afraid.

8 They go up as high as the hills, and down to the valleys beneath: even unto the place which thou hast appointed for them.

9 Thou hast set them their bounds which they shall not pass: neither turn again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the rivers: which run among the hills.

11 All beasts of the field drink thereof: and the wild asses quench their thirst.

12 Beside them shall the fowls of the air have their habitation: and sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from above: the earth is filled with the fruit of thy works.

14 He bringeth forth grass for the cattle: and green herb for the service of men.

15 That he may bring food out of the earth, and wine that maketh glad the heart of man : and oyl to make him a cheerful countenance, and bread to strengthen mans heart.

16 The trees of the Lord also are full of sap: even the cedars of Libanus which he hath planted.

17 Wherein the birds make their nests: & the fir-trees are a dwelling for the stork

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wilde goats: and so are the stony rocks for the conies.

19 He appointed the moon for certain seasons: and the sun knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makest darknes that it may be night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do move.

21 The lions roaring after their prey: do seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, and they get them away together: and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth to his work, and to his labour: untill the evening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy works: in wisdom hast thou made them all, the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide sea also: wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships, and there is that Leviathan: whom thou hast made to take his pastime therein.

27 These wait all upon thee: that thou mayest give them meat in due season.

28 When thou givest it them, they gather it: and when thou openest thy hand, they are filled with good.

29 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: when thou takest away their breath, they die, and are turned again to their dust.

30 When thou lettest thy breath go forth, they shall be made: and thou shalt renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious Majesty of the Lord shall endure for ever: the Lord shall rejoyce in his works.

32 The earth shall tremble at the look of him: if he do but touch the hills, they shall smoke.

33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live: I will praise my God while I have my being.

34 And so shall my words please him: my joy shall be in the Lord.

35 As for sinners they shall be consumed out of the earth, and the ungodly shall come to an end: praise thou the Lord, O my soul, praise the Lord.

PSAL. CV.

*Confitemini Domino.*

\*\*\* Give thanks unto the Lord, and  
\* O \* call upon his Name: tell the <sup>Morning</sup>  
\* \* \* people what things he hath <sup>prayer.</sup>  
done.

2 O let your songs be of him, and praise him: and let your talking be of all his wondrous works.

3 Rejoyce in his holy Name: let the heart of them rejoyce that seek the Lord.

4 Seek the Lord and his strength: seek his face evermore.

5 Remember the marvellous works that he hath done: his wonders and the judgements of his mouth;

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant: ye children of Jacob his chosen.

7 He is the Lord our God: his judgements are in all the world.

8 He hath been always mindfull of his covenant and promise: that he made to a thousand generations;

9 Even the covenant that he made with Abraham: and the oath that he sware unto Isaac;

10 And appointed the same unto Jacob for a law: and to Israel for an everlasting testament.

11 Saying, unto thee will I give the land of Canaan: the lot of your inheritance.

12 When there were yet but a few of them: and they strangers in the land;

13 What time as they went from one nation to another: from one kingdom to another people;

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong:

wrong: but reprov'd even kings for their sakes.

15. Touch not mine anointed: and do my prophets no harm.

16 Moreover he called for a dearth upon the land: and destroyed all the provision of bread.

17 But he had sent a man before them: even Joseph, who was sold to be a bond-servant;

18 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks: the iron entred into his soul;

19 Untill the time came that his cause was known: the word of the Lord tried him.

20 The king sent, and delivered him: the prince of the people let him go free.

21 He made him lord also of his house: and ruler of all his substance;

22 That he might inform his princes after his will: and teach his senators wisdom:

23 Israel also came into Egypt: and Jacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people exceedingly: and made them stronger then their enemies;

25 Whose heart turned so, that they hated his people: and dealt untruly with his servants,

26 Then sent he Moses his servant: and Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 And these shewed his tokens among them: and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkness, and it was dark: and they were not obedient unto his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood: and slew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs: yea, even in their kings chambers.

31 He spake the word, and there came all manner of flies: and lice in all their quarters.

32 He gave them hailstones for rain: and flames of fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and fig-trees: and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.

34 He spake the word, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillars innumerable:

and did eat up all the grafs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

35 He smote all the first-born in their land: even the chief of all their strength.

36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing: for they were afraid of them.

38 He spread out a cloud to be a covering: and fire to give light in the night-season.

39 At their desire he brought quails: and he filled them with the bread of heaven.

40 He opened the rock of stone, and the waters flowed out: so that rivers ran in the dry places.

41 For why? he remembered his holy promise: and Abraham his servant.

42 And he brought forth his people with joy: and his chosen with gladness;

43 And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they took the labours of the people in possession;

44 That they might keep his statutes: and observe his laws.

PSAL. CVI.

*Confitemini domino.*

Give thanks unto the Lord, for <sup>Evening</sup> he is gracious: and his mercy <sup>prayer.</sup> endureth for ever,

2 Who can express the noble acts of the Lord: or shew forth all his praise?

3 Blessed are they that alway keep judgement: and do righteousness.

4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation.

5 That I may see the felicity of thy chosen: and rejoyce in the gladness of thy people, and give thanks with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers: we have done amiss, and dealt wickedly.

7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodness in remembrance: but were disobedient at the sea, even at the red sea.

8 Nevertheless he helped them for his Names sake : that he might make his power to be known.

9 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up : so he led them through the deep, as through a wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the adversaries hand : and delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

11 As for those that troubled them, the waters overwhelmed them: there was not one of them left.

12 Then beleevd they his words: and sang praise unto him.

13 But within a while they forgot his works : and would not abide his counsel.

14 But lust came upon them in the wilderness: and they tempted God in the desert.

15 And he gave them their desire: and sent leanness withall into their soul.

16 They angered Moses also in the tents: And Aaron the saint of the Lord.

17 So the earth opened, and swallowed up Dathan : and covered the congregation of Abiram.

18 And the fire was kindled in their company: the flame burnt up the ungodly.

19 They made a calf in Horeb : and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they turned their glory : into the similitude of a calf that eateth hay.

21 And they forgot God their Saviour : who had done so great things in Egypt ;

22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham : and fearfull things by the Red sea.

23 So he said , he would have destroyed them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the gap: to turn away his wrathfull indignation , lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea , they thought scorn of that pleasant land : and gave no credence unto his word.

25 But murmured in their tents : and hearkned not unto the voice of the Lord.

26 Then lift he up his hand against them: to overthrow them in the wilderness ;

27 To cast out their seed among the nations : and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joyned themselves unto Baal-peor : and ate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their own inventions : & the plague was great among them.

30 Then stood up Phinees and prayed: and so the plague ceased.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness: among all posterities for evermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife : so that he punished Moses for their sakes ;

33 Because they provoked his spirit : so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 Neither destroyed they the heathen : as the Lord commanded them ;

35 But were mingled among the heathen : and learned their works.

36 Inasmuch that they worshipped their idols, which turned to their own decay: yea, they offered their sons and their daughters unto devils ,

37 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons & of their daughters : whom they offered unto the idols of Canaan, & the land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they stained with their own works : and went a whoring with their own inventions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people: inasmuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

40 And he gave them over into the hand of the heathen: and they, that hated them, were lords over them.

41 Their enemies oppressed them: and had them in subjection.

42 Many a time did he deliver them : but they rebelled against him with their own inventions, and were brought down in their wickedness.

43 Nevertheless when he saw their adversity : he heard their complaint.

44 He thought upon his covenant, and pitied them , according unto the multitude of his mercies: yea, he made all those that led them away captive, to pity them.

45 Deliver us , O Lord our God, and gather us from among the heathen : that we

we may give thanks unto thy holy Name, and make our boast of thy praise.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting, and world without end: and let all the people say, Amen.

PSAL. CVII.

*Confitemini Domino.*

Morning  
prayer.

Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let them give thanks whom the Lord hath redeemed: and delivered from the hand of the enemy;

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west: from the north, and from the south.

4 They went astray in the wilderness out of the way: and found no city to dwell in;

5 Hungry and thirsty: their soul fainted in them.

6 So they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: and he delivered them from their distress.

7 He led them forth by the right way: that they might go to the city where they dwelt.

8 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men;

9 For he satisfieth the empty soul: and filleth the hungry soul with goodness;

10 Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death: being fast bound in misery and iron.

11 Because they rebelled against the words of the Lord: and lightly regarded the counsel of the most Highest;

12 He also brought down their heart through heaviness: they fell down, and there was none to help them.

13 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivered them out of their distress.

14 For he brought them out of darkness, and out of the shadow of death: and brake their bonds in sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare

the wonders that he doeth for the children of men;

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass: & smitten the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Foolish men are plagued for their offence: and because of their wickedness.

18 Their soul abhorred all manner of meat: and they were even hard at deaths door.

19 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivered them out of their distress.

20 He sent his word, and healed them: & they were saved from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men;

22 That they would offer unto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and tell out his works with gladness.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships: and occupy their business in great waters,

24 These men see the works of the Lord: and his wonders in the deep.

25 For at his word the stormy wind arises: which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They are carried up to the heaven, and down again to the deep: their soul melteth away because of the trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man: and are at their wits end.

28 So when they cry unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivereth them out of their distress.

29 For he maketh the storm to cease: so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad, because they are at rest: and so he bringeth them unto the haven where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men!

32 That they would exalt him also in the congregation of the people: and praise him in the feat of the elders!

33 Who turneth the floods into a wilderness: and drieth up the water-springs.

34 A fruitfull land maketh he barren : for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 Again he maketh the wilderness a standing water : and water-springs of a dry ground.

36 And there he setteth the hungry : y they may build them a city to dwell in.

37 That they may sowe their land, and plant vineyards : to yeeld them fruits of increase.

38 He blesteth them, so that they multiply exceedingly : and suffereth not their cattel to decrease.

39 And again, when they are minished and brought low : through oppression, through any plague or trouble ;

40 Though he suffer them to be evil intreated through tyrants : and let them wander out of the way in the wilderness ;

41 Yet helpeth he the poor out of misery : and maketh him households like a flock of sheep.

42 The righteous will consider this and rejoyce : and the mouth of all wickedness shall be stopped.

43 Who so is wise will ponder these things : and they shall understand the loving kindness of the Lord.

PSAL. CVIII.

*Paratum cor meum.*

Evening  
prayer.

God, my heart is ready, my heart is ready : I will sing and give praise with the best member that I have.

2 Awake, thou lute and harp : I my self will awake right early.

3 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people : I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is greater then the heavens : and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens : and thy glory above all the earth.

6 That thy beloved may be delivered : let thy right hand save them, and hear thou me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness : I will rejoyce therefore and divide Sichem, and mete out the valley of Saccoth.

8 Gilead is mine and Manasses is mine : Ephraim also is the strength of my head.

9 Juda is my law-giver, Moab is my wash-pot : and over Edom will I cast out my shoe ; upon Philistia will I triumph.

10 Who will lead me into the strong city : and who will bring me into Edom ?

11 Hast not thou forsaken us, O God : and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts ?

12 O help us against the enemy : for vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do great acts : and it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

PSAL. CIX.

*Dens laudum.*

H Old not thy tongue, O God of my praise : for the mouth of the ungodly, yea, the mouth of the deceitfull is opened upon me.

2 And they have spoken against me with false tongues : they compassed me about also with words of hatred, and fought against me without a cause.

3 For the love that I had unto them, lo, they take now my contrary part : but I give my self unto prayer.

4 Thus have they rewarded me evil for good : and hatred for my good will.

5 Set thou an ungodly man to be ruler over him : and let Satan stand at his right hand.

6 When sentence is given upon him, let him be condemned : and let his prayer be turned into sin.

7 Let his days be few : and let another take his office.

8 Let his children be fatherless : and his wife a widow.

9 Let his children be vagabonds, and beg their bread : let them seek it also out of desolate places.

10 Let the extortioner consume all that he hath : & let the stranger spoil his labour.

11 Let there be no man to pity him : nor to have compassion upon his fatherless children.

12 Let his posterity be destroyed : and in the next generation let his name be clean put out.

13 Let

13 Let the wickedness of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord: and let not the sin of his mother be done away.

14 Let them alway be before the Lord: that he may root out the memorial of them from off the earth;

15 And that, because his mind was not to do good: but persecuted the poor helpless man: that he might slay him that was vexed at the heart.

16 His delight was in cursing, and it shall happen unto him: he loved not blessing, therefore shall it be far from him.

17 He clothed himself with cursing, like as with a raiment: and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oyl into his bones.

18 Let it be unto him as the cloke that he hath upon him: and as the girdle that he is alway girded withall.

19 Let it thus happen from the Lord unto mine enemies: and to those that speak evil against my soul.

20 But deal thou with me, O Lord God, according unto thy Name: for sweet is thy mercy.

21 O deliver me, for I am helpless and poor: and my heart is wounded within me.

22 I go hence like the shadow that departeth: and am driven away as the grasshopper.

23 My knees are weak through fasting: my flesh is dried up for want of fatness.

24 I became also a reproach unto them: they that looked upon me, shaked their heads.

25 Help me, O Lord my God: O save me according to thy mercy.

26 And they shall know, how that this is thy hand: and that thou, Lord, hast done it.

27 Though they curse, yet bless thou: and let them be confounded that rise up against me; but let thy servant rejoyce.

28 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame: & let them cover themselves with their own confusion as with a cloke.

29 As for me, I will give great thanks

unto the Lord with my mouth: and praise him among the multitude.

30 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor: to save his soul from unrighteous judges.

PSAL. CX.

*Dixit Dominus.*



He Lord said unto my Lord: Sit thou on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

*Morning prayer.*

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power out of Sion: be thou Ruler, even in the midst among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power shall the people offer thee free-will-offerings with an holy worship: the dew of thy birth is of the womb of the morning.

4 The Lord sware, and will not repent: Thou art a Priest for ever after the order of Melchisedech.

5 The Lord upon thy right hand: shall wound even kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen: he shall fill places with the dead bodies; and smite in sunder the heads over divers countreys.

7 He shall drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up his head.

PSAL. CXI.

*Confitebor tibi.*

I Will give thanks unto the Lord with my whole heart: secretly among the faithfull, in the congregation.

2 The works of the Lord are great: sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work is worthy to be praised and had in honour: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 The mercifull and gracious Lord hath so done his marvellous works: that they ought to be had in remembrance.

5 He hath given meat unto them that fear him: he shall ever be mindfull of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works: that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are verity  
and judgement: all his commandments  
are true.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever :  
and are done in truth and equity.

9 He sent redemption unto his people :  
he hath commanded his covenant for ever;  
holy and reverend is his Name.

10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do thereafter; the praise of it endureth for ever.

## PSAL. CXII.

*Beatus vir.*

**B**lessed is the man that feareth the Lord: he hath great delight in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth :  
the generation of the faithfull shall be  
blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousness shall be in his house : and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the godly there ariseth up light  
in the darknes: he is mercifull, loving,  
and righteous.

5 A good man is mercifull, and lendeth : and will guide his words with discretion.

6 For he shall never be moved: and the righteous shall be had in everlasting remembrance.

7 He will not be afraid of any evil tidings: for his heart standeth fast, and beleeueth in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished, and will not shrink: untill he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad, and given to the poor : and his righteousness remaineth for ever ; his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The ungodly shall see it, and it shall grieve him: he shall gnash with his teeth and consume away; the desire of the ungodly shall perish.

## PSAL. CXIII.

*Laudate, pueri.*

**P**Raise the Lord, ye servants: O praise  
the Name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the Name of the Lord :  
from this time forth for evermore.

3 The Lords Name is praised:from the  
rising up of the sun, unto the going down  
of the same.

4 The Lord is high above all heathen:  
and his glory above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God  
that hath his dwelling so high: and yet  
humbleth himself to behold the things  
that are in heaven and earth?

6 He taketh up the simple out of the  
dust: and lifteth the poor out of the mire.

7 That he may set him with the princes:  
even with the princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to keep house : and to be a joyfull mother of children.

## PSAL. CXIV.

*In exitu Israel.*

✠✠✠✠ Hen Israe'l came out of Egypt: *Evening*  
✠✠✠✠ and the house of Jacob from a *prayer.*

W and the house of Jacob from a-  
mong the strange people,

2 Juda was his sanctuary: and  
Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw that and fled : Jordan  
was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams:  
and the little hills like young sheep.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest: and thou Jordan that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains that ye skipped like  
rams: and ye little hills like young sheep?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence  
of the Lord : at the presence of the God

8 Who turned the hard rock into a

standing water : and the flint-stone into a  
springing well.

PSAL. CXV.

*Non nobis, Domine.*

**N**Ot unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but  
unto thy Name give the praise : for  
thy loving mercy, and for thy truths sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say:  
Where is now their God?

3 As for our God, he is in heaven: he hath done whatsoever pleased him.

## 4 Their

4 Their idols are silver and gold : even the work of mens hands.

5 They have mouths and speak not : eyes have they and see not.

6 They have ears and hear not : noses have they and smell not.

7 They have hands and handle not, feet have they and walk not : neither speak they through their throat.

8 They that make them are like unto them : and so are all such as put their trust in them.

9 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord : he is their succour and defence.

10 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord : he is their helper and defender.

11 Ye that fear the Lord, put your trust in the Lord : he is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath been mindfull of us, and he shall bless us : even he shall bless the house of Israel, he shall bless the house of Aaron.

13 He shall bless them that fear the Lord : both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more : you and your children.

15 Ye are the blessed of the Lord : who made heaven and earth.

16 All the whole heavens are the Lords : the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord : neither all they that go down into silence.

18 But we will praise the Lord : from this time forth for evermore. Praise the Lord.

PSAL. CXVI.

*Dilexi, quoniam.*

Morning  
prayer.

I am well pleased : that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer.

2 That he hath inclined his ear unto me : therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 The snares of death compassed me round about : and the pains of hell gat hold upon me.

4 I shall find trouble and heaviness, and I will call upon the Name of the Lord : O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the Lord and righteous : yea, our God is mercifull.

6 The Lord preserveth the simple : I was in misery, and he helped me.

7 Turn again then unto thy rest, O my soul : for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why? thou hast delivered my soul from death : mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the Lord : in the land of the living.

10 I believed, and therefore will I speak, but I was sore troubled : I said in my haste, All men are liars.

11 What reward shall I give unto the Lord : for all the benefits that he hath done unto me?

12 I will receive the cup of salvation : and call upon the Name of the Lord.

13 I will pay my vows now in the presence of all his people : right dear in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints.

14 Behold, O Lord, how that I am thy servant : I am thy servant, and the son of thine hand-maid, thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.

15 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving : and will call upon the Name of the Lord.

16 I will pay my vows unto the Lord, in the sight of all his people : in the courts of the Lords house, even in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise the Lord.

PSAL. CXVII.

*Laudate Dominum.*

O Praise the Lord, all ye heathen : praise him, all ye nations :

2 For his mercifull kindness is ever more and more towards us : and the truth of the Lord endureth for ever. Praise the Lord.

PSAL. CXVIII.

*Confitemini Domino.*

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord; for he is gracious: because his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let Israel now confesse, that he is gracious: and that his mercy endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confesse: that his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Yea, let them now, that fear the Lord, confesse: that his mercy endureth for ever.

5 I called upon the Lord in trouble: and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side: I will not fear what man doeth unto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me round about: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11 They kept me in on every side, they kept me in, I say, on every side: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

12 They came about me like bees, and are extinct even as the fire among the thorns: for in the Name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust fore at me, that I might fall: but the Lord was my help.

14 The Lord is my strength and my song: and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of joy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass.

16 The right hand of the Lord hath the preeminence: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass.

17 I shall not die, but live: and declare the works of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened and corrected me: but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open me the gates of righteousness:

that I may go in to them, and give thanks unto the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord: the righteous shall enter into it.

21 I will thank thee, for thou hast heard me: and art become my salvation.

22 The same stone which the builders refused: is become the head-stone in the corner.

23 This is the Lords doing: and it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made: we will rejoyce and be glad in it.

25 Help me now, O Lord: O Lord, send us now prosperity.

26 Blessed be he that cometh in the Name of the Lord: we have wished you good luck, ye that are of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord who hath shewed us light: bind the sacrifice with cords, yea, even unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will thank thee: thou art my God, and I will praise thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

PSAL. CXIX.

*Beati immaculati.*

\*\*\*\*\*  
\* B \*  
\* \*  
\* \*  
\*\*\*\*\*  
Lessed are those that are undefiled in the way: and walk in the law of the Lord.

*Evening prayer.*

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies: and seek him with their whole heart.

3 For they who do no wickedness: walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast charged: that we shall diligently keep thy commandments.

5 O that my ways were made so direct: that I might keep thy statutes.

6 So shall I not be confounded: while I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will thank thee with an unfeigned heart: when I shall have learned the judgements of thy righteousness.

8 I will keep thy ceremonies: O forsake me not utterly.

*In quo corriget?*

**V**Herewithall shall a young man  
cleanse his way : even by ru-  
ling himself after thy word.

2 With my whole heart have I fought  
thee : O let me not go wrong out of thy  
commandments.

3 Thy words have I hid within my  
heart : that I should not sin against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord : O teach  
me thy statutes.

5 With my lips have I been telling: of  
all the judgements of thy mouth.

6 I have had as great delight in the  
way of thy testimonies: as in all manner  
of riches.

7 I will talk of thy commandments:  
and have respect unto thy ways.

8 My delight shall be in thy statutes:  
and I will not forget thy word.

*Re:ribue serv: tuo.*

**O**Do well unto thy servant: that I may  
live and keep thy word.

2 Open thou mine eyes : that I may see  
the wondrous things of thy law.

3 I am a stranger upon earth : O hide  
not thy commandments from me.

4 My soul breaketh out for the very  
fervent desire: that it hath alway unto thy  
judgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud: and  
curst are they that do err from thy com-  
mandments.

6 O turn from me shame and rebuke:  
for I have kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speak against  
me: but thy servant is occupied in thy sta-  
tutes.

8 For thy testimonies are my delight:  
and my counsellours.

*Adhæsit pavimento.*

**M**Y soul cleaveth to the dust: O quick-  
en thou me according to thy word.

2 I have knowledged my ways, and thou  
heardst me : O teach me thy statutes.

3 Make me to understand the way of  
thy commandments : and so shall I talk  
of thy wondrous works.

4 My soul melteth away for very hea-

vinefs : comfort thou me according unto  
thy word.

5 Take from me the way of lying : and  
cause thou me to make much of thy law.

6 I have chosen the way of truth : and  
thy judgements have I laid before me.

7 I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O  
Lord, confound me not.

8 I will run the way of thy command-  
ments : when thou hast set my heart at li-  
berty.

*Legem pone.*

\*\*\*\*\* Each me, O Lord, the way of thy *Morning*  
**T** statutes : and I shall keep it un- *prayer.*  
\*\*\*\*\* to the end.

2 Give me understanding, and  
I shall keep thy law : yea, I shall keep it  
with my whole heart.

3 Make me to go in the path of thy com-  
mandments : for therein is my desire.

4 Incline my heart unto thy testimo-  
nies : and not to covetousness.

5 O turn away mine eyes, lest they be-  
hold vanity : and quicken thou me in thy  
way.

6 O stablish thy word in thy servant:  
that I may fear thee.

7 Take away the rebuke that I am a-  
fraid of : for thy judgements are good.

8 Behold, my delight is in thy com-  
mandments : O quicken me in thy righ-  
teousness.

*Et veniat super me.*

**L**Et thy loving mercy come also unto  
me, O Lord : even thy salvation, ac-  
cording unto thy word.

2 So shall I make answer unto my blas-  
phemers : for my trust is in thy word.

3 O take not the word of thy truth ut-  
terly out of my mouth : for my hope is in  
thy judgements.

4 So shall I alway keep thy law : yea,  
for ever and ever.

5 And I will walk at liberty : for I seek  
thy commandments.

6 I will speak of thy testimonies also,  
even before kings : and will not be asha-  
med.

7 And my delight shall be in thy com-  
mandments : which I have loved.

The xxxv. day.

# The PSALMS.

The xxxv. day.

8 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved : and my study shall be in thy statutes.

*Memor esto servi tui.*

**O** Think upon thy servant, as concerning thy word : wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

2 The same is my comfort in my trouble : for thy word hath quickned me.

3 The proud have had me exceeding-ly in derision : yet have I not shrunked from thy law.

4 For I remembered thine everlasting judgements, O Lord : and received comfort.

5 I am horribly afraid : for the ungodly that forsake thy law.

6 Thy statutes have been my songs : in the house of my pilgrimage.

7 I have thought upon thy Name, O Lord, in the night-season : and have kept thy law.

8 This I had : because I kept thy commandments.

*Portio mea, Domine.*

**T**hou art my portion, O Lord : I have promised to keep thy law.

2 I made my humble petition in thy presence with my whole heart : O be mercifull unto me according to thy word.

3 I called mine own ways to remembrance : and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

4 I made haste, and prolonged not the time : to keep thy commandments.

5 The congregations of the ungodly have robbed me : but I have not forgotten thy law.

6 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee : because of thy righteous judgements.

7 I am a companion of all them that fear thee : and keep thy commandments.

8 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy : O teach me thy statutes.

*Bonitatem fecisti.*

**O** Lord, thou hast dealt graciously with thy servant : according unto thy word.

2 O learn me true understanding and

knowledge : for I have believed thy commandments.

3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong : but now I have kept thy word.

4 Thou art good and gracious : O teach me thy statutes.

5 The proud have imagined a lie against me : but I will keep thy commandments with my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as brawn : but my delight hath been in thy law.

7 It is good for me that I have been in trouble : that I may learn thy statutes.

8 The law of thy mouth is dearer unto me : then thousands of gold and silver.

*Manus tua fecerunt me.*

\*\*\* **H**y hands have made me and fashioned me : O give me under-  
\*\*\* **T** standing, that I may learn thy  
\*\*\* commandments. Evening prayer.

2 They that fear thee will be glad when they see me : because I have put my trust in thy word.

3 I know, O Lord, that thy judgements are right : and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.

4 O let thy mercifull kindness be my comfort : according to thy word unto thy servant.

5 O let thy loving mercies come unto me, that I may live : for thy law is my delight.

6 Let the proud be confounded, for they go wickedly about to destroy me : but I will be occupied in thy commandments.

7 Let such as fear thee, & have known thy testimonies : be turned unto me.

8 O let my heart be found in thy statutes : that I be not ashamed.

*Defecit anima mea.*

**M**Y soul hath longed for thy salvation : and I have a good hope because of thy word.

2 Mine eyes long sore for thy word : saying, O when wilt thou comfort me ?

3 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke : yet do I not forget thy statutes.

4 How many are the days of thy servant :

vant :

vant: when wilt thou be avenged of them that persecute me?

5 The proud have digged pits for me: which are not after thy law.

6 All thy commandments are true: they persecute me falsely, O be thou my help.

7 They had almost made an end of me upon earth: but I forsook not thy commandments.

8 O quicken me after thy loving kindness: and so shall I keep the testimonies of thy mouth.

*In eternum, Domine.*

**O** Lord, thy word: endureth for ever in heaven.

2 Thy truth also remaineth from one generation to another: thou hast laid the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

3 They continue this day according to thine ordinance: for all things serve thee.

4 If my delight had not been in thy law: I should have perished in my trouble.

5 I will never forget thy commandments: for with them thou hast quickened me.

6 I am thine, O save me: for I have sought thy commandments.

7 The ungodly laid wait for me, to destroy me: but I will consider thy testimonies.

8 I see that all things come to an end: but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

*Quomodo dilexi!*

**L**ord, what love have I unto thy law: all the day long is my study in it.

2 Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser then mine enemies: for they are ever with me.

3 I have more understanding then my teachers: for thy testimonies are my study.

4 I am wiser then the aged: because I keep thy commandments.

5 I have refrained my feet from every evil way: that I may keep thy word.

6 I have not shrunk from thy judgements: for thou teachest me.

7 O how sweet are thy words unto my throat: yea, sweeter then honey unto my mouth.

8 Through thy commandments I get understanding: therefore I hate all evil ways.

*Lucerna pedibus meis.*



Hy word is a lantern unto my feet: and a light unto my paths. *Morning prayer.*

2 I have sworn and am steadfastly purposed: to keep thy righteous judgements.

3 I am troubled above measure: quicken me, O Lord, according to thy word.

4 Let the free-will-offerings of my mouth please thee, O Lord: and teach me thy judgements.

5 My soul is alway in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.

6 The ungodly have laid a snare for me: but yet I swerved not from thy commandments.

7 Thy testimonies have I claimed as mine heritage for ever: and why? they are the very joy of my heart.

8 I have applied my heart to fulfill thy statutes alway: even unto the end.

*Iniquos odio habui.*

**I** Hate them that imagine evil things: but thy law do I love.

2 Thou art my defence and shield: and my trust is in thy word.

3 Away from me, ye wicked: I will keep the commandments of my God.

4 O establish me according to thy word, that I may live: and let me not be disappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: yea, my delight shall be ever in thy statutes.

6 Thou hast trodden down all them that depart from thy statutes: for they imagine but deceit.

7 Thou puttest away all the ungodly of the earth like dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee: and I am afraid of thy judgements.

*Feci iudicium.*

**I** Deal with the thing that is lawfull and right: O give me not over unto mine oppressours.

2 Make thou thy servant to delight in that which is good: that the proud do me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are wasted away with look-  
3

*The xxvi. day.*

looking for thy health : and for the word of thy righteousness.

1 O deal with thy servant according unto thy loving mercy: and teach me thy statutes.

5 I am thy servant, O grant me understanding : that I may know thy testimonies.

6 It is time for thee, Lord, to lay to thine hand : for they have destroyed thy law.

7 For I love thy commandments : above gold and precious stone.

8 Therefore hold I strait all thy commandments : and all false ways I utterly abhor.

*Mirabilia.*

**T**hy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.

2 When thy word goeth forth : it giveth light and understanding unto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth, and drew in my breath: for my delight was in thy commandments.

4 O look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me: as thou usest to do unto those that love thy Name.

5 Order my steps in thy word : and so shall no wickedness have dominion over me.

6 O deliver me from the wrongful dealings of men : and so shall I keep thy commandments.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance upon thy servant : and teach me thy statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water : because men keep not thy law.

*Iustus es, Domine.*

**R**ighteous art thou, O Lord : and true is thy judgement.

2 The testimonies that thou hast commanded : are exceeding righteous & true.

3 My zeal hath even consumed me: because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

4 Thy word is tried to the uttermost : and thy servant loveth it.

5 I am small, and of no reputation: yet do I not forget thy commandments.

**The PSALMS.**

*The xxvi. day.*

6 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness: and thy law is the truth.

7 Trouble and heaviness have taken hold upon me: yet is my delight in thy commandments.

8 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting : O Grant me understanding, and I shall live.

*Clanavi in toto corde mio.*

Call with my whole heart: hear me, O Lord, I will keep thy statutes. *Evening Prayer.*

2 Yea, even unto thee do I call : help me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.

3 Early in the morning do I cry unto thee: for in thy word is my trust.

4 Mine eyes prevent the night-watches : that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Hear my voice, O Lord, according unto thy loving kindness : quicken me according as thou art wont.

6 They draw nigh that of malice persecute me : and are far from thy law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord : for all thy commandments are true.

8 As concerning thy testimonies, I have known long since : that thou hast grounded them for ever.

*Vide humilitatem.*

**O** Consider mine adversity, and deliver me : for I do not forget thy law.

2 Avenge thou my cause, and deliver me : quicken me according to thy word.

3 Health is far from the ungodly : for they regard not thy statutes.

4 Great is thy mercy, O Lord : quicken me as thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble me, and persecute me : yet do I not swerve from thy testimonies.

6 It grieveth me when I see the transgressors : because they keep not thy law.

7 Consider, O Lord, how I love thy commandments : O quicken me according to thy loving kindness.

8 Thy word is true from everlasting : all the judgements of thy righteousness endure for evermore.

*Principes persecuti sunt.*

**P** Rinces have persecuted me without a cause : but my heart standeth in aw of thy word.

2 I am as glad of thy word : as one that findeth great spoils.

3 As for lies, I hate and abhor them : but thy law do I love.

4 Seven times a day do I praise thee : because of thy righteous judgements.

5 Great is the peace that they have who love thy law : and they are not offended at it.

6 Lord, I have looked for thy saving health : & done after thy commandments.

7 My soul hath kept thy testimonies : and loved them exceedingly.

8 I have kept thy commandments and testimonies : for all my ways are before thee.

*Appropinquet deprecatio.*

**L** Et my complaint come before thee, O Lord : give me understanding according to thy word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee : deliver me according to thy word.

3 My lips shall speak of thy praise : when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

4 Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy word : for all thy commandments are righteous.

5 Let thine hand help me : for I have chosen thy commandments.

6 I have longed for thy saving health, O Lord : and in thy law is my delight.

7 O let my soul live, and it shall praise thee : and thy judgements shall help me.

8 I have gone astray like a sheep that is lost : O seek thy servant, for I do not forget thy commandments.

PSAL. CXX.

*Ad Dominum.*

Morning  
prayer.

\*\*\*\*\*  
W \*\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\*

2 Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips : and from a deceitfull tongue.

3 What reward shall be given or done unto thee, thou false tongue : even mighty and sharp arrows, with hot burning coals.

4 Wo is me, that I am constrained to dwell with Melech : and to have my habitation among the tents of Kedar.

5 My soul hath long dwelt among them : that are enemies unto peace.

6 I labour for peace, but when I speak unto them thereof : they make them ready to battel.

PSAL. CXXI.

*Levavi oculos.*

**I** Will lift up mine eyes unto the hills : from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh even from the Lord : who hath made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved : and he that keepeth thee will not sleep.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel : shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The Lord himself is thy keeper : the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand;

6 So that the sun shall not burn thee by day : neither the moon by night.

7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil : yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soul.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in : from this time forth for evermore.

PSAL. CXXII.

*Letatus sum.*

**I** Was glad when they said unto me : We will go into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates : O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is built as a City : that is at unity in it self.

4 For thither the tribes go up, even the tribes of the Lord : to testify unto Israel, to give thanks unto the Name of the Lord.

5 For there is the seat of judgement : even the seat of the house of David.

6 O pray for the peace of Jerusalem : they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls : and plentifulness within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions sake : I will wish thee prosperity.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord : our God : I will seek to do thee good.

PSAL.

PSAL. CXXIII.

*Ad te levavi oculos meos.*

**U**Nto thee lift I up mine eyes : O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold , even as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress : even so our eyes wait upon the Lord our God , untill he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us : for we are utterly despised.

4 Our soul is filled with the scornfull reproof of the wealthy : and with the despitefulness of the proud.

PSAL. CXXIV.

*Nisi quia Dominus.*

**I**F the Lord himself had not been on our side, now may Israel say : if the Lord himself had not been on our side, when men rose up against us ;

2 They had swallowed us up quick : when they were so wrathfully displeased at us.

3 Yea, the waters had drowned us : and the stream had gone over our soul.

4 The deep waters of the proud : had gone even over our soul.

5 But praised be the Lord : who hath not given us over for a prey unto their teeth.

6 Our soul is escaped even as a bird out of the snare of the fowler : the snare is broken, and we are delivered.

7 Our help standeth in the Name of the Lord : who hath made heaven and earth.

PSAL. CXXV.

*Qui confidunt.*

**T**hey that put their trust in the Lord, shall be even as the mount Sion : which may not be removed, but standeth fast for ever.

2 The hills stand about Jerusalem : even so standeth the Lord round about his people, from thistime forth for evermore.

3 For the rod of the ungodly cometh not into the lot of the righteous : lest the righteous put their hand unto wickedness.

4 Do well , O Lord : unto those that are good and true of heart.

5 As for such as turn back unto their own wickedness : the Lord shall lead them forth with the evil doers , but peace shall be upon Israel.

PSAL. CXXVI.

*In convertendo.*

\*\*\*\*\* **H**en the Lord turned again the <sup>Evening</sup> captivity of Sion : then were we <sup>Prayer.</sup> like unto them that dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter : and our tongue with joy.

3 Then said they among the heathen : the Lord hath done great things for them.

4 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for us already : whereof we rejoyce.

5 Turn our captivity, O Lord : as the rivers in the south.

6 They that sowe in tears : shall reap in joy.

7 He that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth forth good seed : shall doubtless come again with joy, and bring his sheaves with him.

PSAL. CXXVII.

*Nisi Dominus.*

**E**Xcept the Lord build the house : their labour is but lost that build it.

2 Except the Lord keep the city : the watchman waketh but in vain.

3 It is but lost labour that ye haste to rise up early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulness : for so he giveth his beloved sleep.

4 Lo, children and the fruit of the womb : are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant : even so are the young children.

6 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them : they shall not be ashamed when they speak with their enemies in the gate.

PSAL. CXXVIII.

*Beati omnes.*

**B**lessed are all they that fear the Lord : and walk in his ways.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thine hands : O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

3 Thy

*The xxvii. day.*

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull vine:  
upon the walls of thine house.

4 Thy children like the olive-branches:  
round about thy table.

5 Lo, thus shall the man be blessed:  
that feareth the Lord.

6 The Lord from out of Sion shall so  
bless thee: that thou shalt see Jerusalem  
in prosperity all thy life long.

7 Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens  
children: and peace upon Israel.

PSAL. CXXIX.

*Sape expugnauerunt.*

**M**Any a time have they fought against  
me from my youth up: may Israel  
now say.

2 Yea, many a time have they vexed  
me from my youth up: but they have not  
prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back:  
and made long furrows.

4 But the righteous Lord: hath hewn  
the snares of the ungodly in pieces.

5 Let them be confounded and turned  
backward: as many as have evil will  
at Sion.

6 Let them be even as the grafs grow-  
ing upon the house-tops: which withereth  
afore it be plucked up.

7 Whereof the mower filleth not his  
hand: neither he, that bindeth up the  
sheaves, his bosom.

8 So that they who go by say not so  
much as, The Lord prosper you: we wish  
you good luck in the Name of the Lord.

PSAL. CXXX.

*De profundis.*

**O**ut of the deep have I called unto  
thee, O Lord: Lord, hear my voice.

2 O let thine ears consider well: the  
voice of my complaint.

3 If thou, Lord, wilt be extreme to  
mark what is done amiss: O Lord, who  
may abide it?

4 For there is mercy with thee: there-  
fore shalt thou be feared.

5 I look for the Lord, my soul doth  
wait for him: in his word is my trust.

6 My soul fleeth unto the Lord: be-  
fore the morning watch, I say, before the  
morning watch.

The PSALMS.

7 O Israel, trust in the Lord, for with  
the Lord there is mercy: and with him is  
plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel: from all  
his sins.

PSAL. CXXXI.

*Domine, non est.*

**L**ord, I am not high-minded: I have  
no proud looks.

2 I do not exercise my self in great  
matters: which are too high for me.

3 But I refrain my soul, and keep it  
low, like as a child that is weaned from  
his mother: yea, my soul is even as a  
weaned child.

4 O Israel, trust in the Lord: from  
this time forth for evermore.

PSAL. CXXXII.

*Memento, Domine.*

**L**ord, remember David: and all  
his trouble. *Morning  
prayer.*

2 How he sware unto the  
Lord: and vowed a vow unto  
the almighty God of Jacob;

3 I will not come within the taberna-  
cle of mine house: nor climb up into my  
bed;

4 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleep,  
nor mine eye-lids to slumber: neither the  
temples of my head to take any rest,

5 Untill I find out a place for the tem-  
ple of the Lord: an habitation for the  
mighty God of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of the same at Ephra-  
ta: and found it in the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacle: and  
fall low on our knees before his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting place:  
thou, and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with  
righteousness: and let thy saints sing with  
joyfulness.

10 For thy servant Davids sake: turn  
not away the presence of thine Anointed.

11 The Lord hath made a faithfull oath  
unto David: and he shall not shrink  
from it;

12 Of the fruit of thy body: shall I  
set upon thy seat.

13 If thy children will keep my cove-  
nant,

nant, and my testimonies that I shall learn them: their children also shall sit upon thy seat for evermore.

14 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to be an habitation for himself: he hath longed for her.

15 This shall be my rest for ever: here will I dwell, for I have delight therein.

16 I will bless her victuals with increase: and will satisfy her poor with bread.

17 I will deck her priests with health: and her saints shall rejoice and sing.

18 There shall I make the horn of David to flourish: I have ordained a lantern for mine Anointed.

19 As for his enemies, I shall clothe them with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

PSAL. CXXXIII.

*Ecce, quàm bonum.*

**B**Ehold, how good and joyfull a thing it is: brethren to dwell together in unity.

2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down unto the beard: even unto Aarons beard, and went down to the skirts of his clothing.

3 Like as the dew of Hermon: which fell upon the hill of Sion.

4 For there the Lord promised his blessing: and life for evermore.

PSAL. CXXXIV.

*Ecce nunc.*

**B**Ehold now, praise the Lord: all ye servants of the Lord;

2 Ye that by night stand in the house of the Lord: even in the courts of the house of our God.

3 Lift up your hands in the sanctuary: and praise the Lord.

4 The Lord, that made heaven and earth: give thee blessing out of Sion.

PSAL. CXXXV.

*Laudate Nomen.*

**O** Praise the Lord, laud ye the Name of the Lord: praise it, O ye servants of the Lord;

2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord: in the courts of the house of our God.

3 O praise the Lord, for the Lord is gracious: O sing praises unto his Name, for it is lovely.

4 For why? the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto himself: and Israel for his own possession.

5 For I know that the Lord is great: and that our Lord is above all Gods.

6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did he in heaven, and in earth: and in the sea, and in all deep places.

7 He bringeth forth the clouds from the ends of the world: and sendeth forth lightnings with the rain, bringing the winds out of his treasures.

8 He smote the first-born of Egypt: both of man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O thou land of Egypt: upon Pharaoh, and all his servants.

10 He smote divers nations: and slew mighty kings;

11 Schon king of the Amorites, and Og the king of Basan: and all the kingdoms of Canaan;

12 And gave their land to be an heritage: even an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 Thy Name, O Lord, endureth for ever: so doth thy memorial, O Lord, from one generation to another.

14 For the Lord will avenge his people: and be gracious unto his servants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they are but silver and gold: the work of mens hands.

16 They have mouths, and speak not: eyes have they, but they see not.

17 They have ears, and yet they hear not: neither is there any breath in their mouths.

18 They that make them are like unto them: and so are all they that put their trust in them.

19 Praise the Lord, ye house of Israel: praise the Lord, ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord, ye house of Levi: ye that fear the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised be the Lord out of Sion: who dwelleth at Jerusalem.

PSAL. CXXXVI.

*Confitemini.*

Evening  
prayer.

Give thanks unto the Lord, for  
he is gracious: and his mercy  
endureth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the God  
of all gods: for his mercy endureth for  
ever.

3 O thank the Lord of all lords: for  
his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Who onely doeth great wonders:  
for his mercy endureth for ever.

5 Who by his excellent wisdom made  
the heavens: for his mercy endureth for  
ever.

6 Who laid out the earth above the  
waters: for his mercy endureth for ever.

7 Who hath made great lights: for  
his mercy endureth for ever.

8 The sun to rule the day: for his  
mercy endureth for ever;

9 The moon and the stars to govern  
the night: for his mercy endureth for ever.

10 Who smote Egypt with their first-  
born: for his mercy endureth for ever;

11 And brought out Israel from a-  
mong them: for his mercy endureth for  
ever;

12 With a mighty hand and stretched-  
out arm: for his mercy endureth for ever.

13 Who divided the Red sea in two  
parts: for his mercy endureth for ever;

14 And made Israel to go through the  
midst of it: for his mercy endureth for  
ever.

15 But as for Pharaoh and his host, he  
overthrew them in the Red sea: for his  
mercy endureth for ever.

16 Who led his people through the  
wilderness: for his mercy endureth for  
ever.

17 Who smote great kings: for his  
mercy endureth for ever;

18 Yea, and slew mighty kings: for  
his mercy endureth for ever;

19 Schon king of the Amorites: for  
his mercy endureth for ever;

20 And Og the king of Basan: for his  
mercy endureth for ever;

21 And gave away their land for an he-  
ritage: for his mercy endureth for ever.

22 Even for an heritage unto Israel  
his servant: for his mercy endureth for  
ever;

23 Who remembred us when we were  
in trouble: for his mercy endureth for  
ever;

24 And hath delivered us from our ene-  
mies: for his mercy endureth for ever.

25 Who giveth food to all flesh: for  
his mercy endureth for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of hea-  
ven: for his mercy endureth for ever.

27 O give thanks unto the Lord of  
lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

PSAL. CXXXVII.

*Super flumina.*

**B**Y the waters of Babylon we sat down  
and wept: when we remembred thee,  
O Sion.

2 As for our harps, we hanged them  
up: upon the trees that are therein.

3 For they that led us away captive,  
required of us then a song and melody in  
our heaviness: Sing us one of the songs of  
Sion.

4 How shall we sing the Lords song:  
in a strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem: let  
my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my  
tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth:  
yea, if I prefer not Jerusalem in my mirth.

7 Remember the children of Edom, O  
Lord, in the day of Jerusalem: how they  
said, Down with it, down with it, even  
to the ground.

8 O daughter of Babylon, wasted with  
mifery: yea, happy shall he be that re-  
wardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Blessed shall he be, that taketh thy  
children: and throweth them against the  
stones.

PSAL. CXXXVIII.

*Confitebor tibi.*

**I** Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord,  
with my whole heart: even before the  
gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy Name, because of thy loving kindness and truth: for thou hast magnified thy Name, and thy word above all things.

3 When I called upon thee, thou hearest me: and enduedst my soul with much strength.

4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord: for they have heard the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the Lord: that great is the glory of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: as for the proud, he beholdeth them afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, yet shalt thou refresh me: thou shalt stretch forth thy hand upon the furiousness of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The Lord shall make good his loving kindness toward me: yea, thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for ever; despise not then the works of thine own hands

PSAL. CXXXIX.

*Domine, probasti.*

Morning  
prayer.

\*\*\*\*\* Lord, thou hast searched me out,  
\* O \* and known me: thou knowest  
\* my down-sitting, and mine up-  
\* rising, thou understandest my  
thoughts long before.

2 Thou art about my path, and about my bed: and spiest out all my ways.

3 For lo, there is not a word in my tongue: but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

4 Thou hast fashioned me behind and before: and laid thine hand upon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderful and excellent for me: I cannot attain unto it.

6 Whither shall I go then from thy Spirit: or whither shall I go then from thy presence?

7 If I climb up into heaven, thou art there: if I go down to hell, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning: & remain in the uttermost parts of the sea;

9 Even there also shall thy hand lead

me: and thy right hand shall hold me.

10 If I say, Peradventure the darkness shall cover me: then shall my night be turned to day.

11 Yea, the darkness is no darkness with thee, but the night is as clear as y day: the darkness and light to thee are both alike.

12 For my reins are thine: thou hast covered me in my mothers womb.

13 I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works, and that my soul knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee: though I be made secretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect: and in thy book were all my members written;

16 Which day by day were fashioned: when as yet there was none of them.

17 How dear are thy counsels unto me, O God: O how great is the sum of them!

18 If I tell them, they are more in number than the sand: when I wake up, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt thou not slay y wicked, O God: depart from me ye bloud-thirsty men.

20 For they speak unrighteously against thee: and thine enemies take thy Name in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee: and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 Yea, I hate them right sore: even as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try me, O God, and seek the ground of my heart: prove me, and examine my thoughts.

24 Look well if there be any way of wickedness in me: and lead me in the way everlasting.

PSAL. CXL.

*Eripe me, Domine.*

**D**eliver me, O Lord, from y evil man: & preserve me from y wicked man.

2 Who imagine mischief in their hearts: and stir up strife all the day long.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent: adders poison is under their lips.

4 Keep

4 Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the ungodly: preserve me from the wicked men, who are purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have laid a snare for me, and spread a net abroad with cords: yea, and set traps in my way.

6 I said unto the Lord, thou art my God: hear the voice of my prayers, O Lord.

7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health: thou hast covered my head in the day of battel.

8 Let not the ungodly have his desire, O Lord: let not his mischievous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

9 Let the mischief of their own lips fall upon the head of them: that compass me about.

10 Let hot burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire, and into the pit, that they never rise up again.

11 A man full of words shall not prosper upon the earth: evil shall hunt the wicked person to overthrow him.

12 Sure I am, that the Lord will avenge the poor: and maintain the cause of the helpless.

13 The righteous also shall give thanks unto thy Name: and the just shall continue in thy sight.

PSAL. CXLI.

*Domine, clamavi.*

**L**ord, I call upon thee, haste thee unto me: and consider my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight as the incense: and let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth: and keep the door of my lips.

4 O let not mine heart be inclined to any evil thing: let me not be occupied in ungodly works, with the men that work wickedness, lest I eat of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smite me friendly: and reprove me.

6 But let not their precious balms break my head: yea, I will pray yet against their wickedness.

7 Let their judges be overthrown in stony places: that they may hear my words, for they are sweet.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pit: like as when one breaketh and heweth wood upon the earth.

9 But mine eyes look unto thee, O Lord God: in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soul.

10 Keep me from the snare that they have laid for me: and from the traps of the wicked doers.

11 Let the ungodly fall into their own nets together: and let me ever escape them.

PSAL. CXLII.

*Vocem meam ad Dominum.*

\*\*\* Cried unto the Lord with my *Evening*

\*\*\* I \*\*\* voice: yea, even unto the Lord *prayer.*

\*\*\* did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaints before him: and shewed him of my trouble.

3 When my spirit was in heaviness, thou knewest my path: in the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked also upon my right hand: and saw there was no man that would know me.

5 I had no place to flee unto: and no man cared for my soul.

6 I cried unto thee, O Lord, and said: Thou art my hope and my portion in the land of the living.

7 Consider my complaint: for I am brought very low.

8 O deliver me from my persecutors: for they are too strong for me.

9 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may give thanks unto thy Name: which thing if thou wilt grant me, then shall the righteous resort unto my company.

PSAL. CXLIII.

*Domine, exaudi.*

**H**ear my prayer, O Lord, and consider my desire: hearken unto me for thy truth and righteousness sake.

2 And enter not into judgement with thy servant: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

*The xxx. day.*

**The PSALMS.**

*The xxx. day.*

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul, he hath smitten my life down to the ground: he hath laid me in the darkness, as the men that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me: and my heart within me is desolate.

5 Yet do I remember the time past, I muse upon all thy works: yea, I exercise my self in the works of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul gaspeth unto thee as a thirsty land.

7 Hear me, O Lord, and that soon, for my spirit waxeth faint: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 O let me hear thy loving kindness betimes in the morning, for in thee is my trust: shew thou me the way that I should walk in, for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O Lord, from mine enemies: for I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God: let thy loving Spirit lead me forth into the land of righteousness.

11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy Names sake: and for thy righteousness sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy goodness slay mine enemies: and destroy all them that vex my soul, for I am thy servant.

**PSAL. CXLIV.**

*Benedictus Dominus.*

*Morning prayer.* Blessed be the Lord my strength:

B who teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight;

2 My hope and my fortress, my castle and deliverer, my defender, in whom I trust: who subdueth my people that is under me.

3 Lord, what is man, that thou hast such respect unto him; or the son of man, that thou so regardest him?

4 Man is like a thing of nought: his time passeth away like a shadow.

5 Bow thy heavens, O Lord, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth thy lightning & tear them: shoot out thine arrows & consume them.

7 Send down thine hand from above: deliver me, and take me out of the great waters, from y hand of strange children;

8 Whose mouth talketh of vanity: and their right hand is a right hand of wickedness.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: and sing praises unto thee upon a ten-stringed lute.

10 Thou hast given victory unto kings: & hast delivered David thy servant from the peril of the sword.

11 Save me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children: whose mouth talketh of vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of iniquity.

12 That our sons may grow up as the young plants: and that our daughters may be as the polished corners of the temple.

13 That our garners may be full and plenteous with all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands, and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour, that there be no decay: no leading into captivity, and no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy are the people that are in such a case: yea, blessed are the people who have the Lord for their God.

**PSAL. CXLV.**

*Exaltabo te, Deus.*

I Will magnifie thee, O God, my King: & I will praise thy Name for ever & ever.

2 Every day will I give thanks unto thee: & praise thy Name for ever & ever.

3 Great is the Lord, and marvellous, worthy to be praised: there is no end of his greatness.

4 One generation shall praise thy works unto another: and declare thy power.

5 As for me, I will be talking of thy worship: thy glory, thy praise and wonderful works;

6 So that men shall speak of the might of thy marvellous acts: and I will also tell of thy greatness.

7 The memorial of thine abundant kindness shall be shewed: and men shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The

8 The Lord is gracious and mercifull : long-suffering, and of great goodness.

9 The Lord is loving unto every man : and his mercy is over all his works.

10 All thy works praise thee, O Lord : and thy faints give thanks unto thee.

11 They shew the glory of thy kingdom : and talk of thy power ;

12 That thy power, thy glory, and mightiness of thy kingdom : might be known unto men.

13 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom : and thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

14 The Lord upholdeth all such as fall : and lifteth up all those that are down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee, O Lord : and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand : and fillest all things living with plenteousness.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his ways : and holy in all his works.

18 The Lord is high unto all them that call upon him : yea, all such as call upon him faithfully.

19 He will fulfill the desire of them that fear him : he also will hear their cry, and will help them.

20 The Lord preserveth all them that love him : but scattereth abroad all the ungodly.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord : and let all flesh give thanks unto his holy Name for ever and ever.

PSAL. CXLVI.

*Lauda, anima mea.*

**P**Raise the Lord, O my soul, while I live will I praise the Lord : yea, as long as I have any being, I will sing praises unto my God.

2 O put not your trust in princes, nor in any child of man : for there is no help in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he shall turn again to his earth : and then all his thoughts perish.

4 Blessed is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help : and whose hope is in the Lord his God.

5 Who made heaven and earth, the sea and all that therein is : who keepeth his promise for ever.

6 Who helpeth them to right that suffer wrong : who feedeth the hungry.

7 The Lord looseth men out of prison : the Lord giveth sight to the blind.

8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen : the Lord careth for the righteous.

9 The Lord careth for the strangers, he defendeth the fatherless and widow : as for the way of the ungodly, he turneth it upside down.

10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall be king for evermore : and throughout all generations.

PSAL. CXLVII.

*Laudate Dominum.*

✠✠✠✠✠ Praise the Lord, for it is a good *Evening*  
✠✠✠✠✠ thing to sing praises unto our *prayer.*  
✠✠✠✠✠ God : yea, a joyful and pleasant  
✠✠✠✠✠ thing it is to be thankful.

2 The Lord doth build up Jerusalem : and gather together y out-casts of Israel.

3 He healeth those that are broken in heart : and giveth medicine to heal their sickness.

4 He telleth the number of the stars : and calleth them all by their names.

5 Great is our Lord, and great is his power : yea, and his wisdom is infinite.

6 The Lord setteth up the meek : and bringeth the ungodly down to y ground.

7 O sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving : sing praises upon the harp unto our God.

8 Who covereth y heaven with clouds, and prepareth rain for the earth : and maketh the grass to grow upon the mountains, and herb for the use of men.

9 Who giveth fodder unto the cattel : and feedeth the young ravens that call upon him.

10 He hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse : neither delighteth he in any mans legs.

11 But the Lords delight is in them y fear him : and put their trust in his mercy.

12 Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem : praise thy God, O Sion.

*The xxx. day.*

## The PSALMS.

*The xxx. day.*

13 For he hath made fast the bars of thy gates : and hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders : and filleth thee with flour of wheat.

15 He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth : and his word runneth very swiftly.

16 He giveth snow like wool : and scattereth the hoar-frost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels : who is able to abide his frost ?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them : he bloweth with his wind, and the waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob : his statutes and ordinances unto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation : neither have the heathen knowledge of his laws.

### PSAL. CXLVIII.

*Laudate Dominum.*

**O** Praise the Lord of heaven : praise him in the height.

2 Praise him, all ye angels of his : praise him, all his host.

3 Praise him, sun and moon : praise him, all ye stars and light.

4 Praise him, all ye heavens : and, ye waters, that are above the heavens.

5 Let them praise y<sup>e</sup> Name of the Lord : for he spake the word, & they were made, he commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath made them fast for ever and ever : he hath given them a law which shall not be broken.

7 Praise the Lord upon earth : ye dragons and all deeps ;

8 Fire and hail, snow and vapours : wind and storm, fulfilling his word ;

9 Mountains and all hills : fruitful trees and all cedars ;

10 Beasts and all cattel : worms and feathered fowls ;

11 Kings of the earth and all people : princes and all judges of the world ;

12 Young men and maidens, old men and children, praise the Name of the Lord : for his Name onely is excellent, and his praise above heaven and earth.

13 He shall exalt the horn of his people, all his saints shall praise him : even the children of Israel, even the people that serveth him.

### PSAL. CXLIX.

*Cantate Domino.*

**O** Sing unto the Lord a new song : let the congregation of saints praise him.

2 Let Israel rejoyce in him that made him : and let the children of Sion be joyfull in their King.

3 Let them praise his Name in the dance : let them sing praises unto him with tabret and harp.

4 For the Lord hath pleasure in his people : and helpeth the meek-hearted.

5 Let the saints be joyfull with glory : let them rejoyce in their beds.

6 Let the praises of God be in their mouth : and a two-edged sword in their hands ;

7 To be avenged of the heathen : and to rebuke the people ;

8 To bind their kings in chains : and their nobles with links of iron.

9 That they may be avenged of them, as it is written : Such honour have all his saints.

### PSAL. CL.

*Laudate Dominum.*

**O** Praise God in his holiness : praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him in his noble acts : praise him according to his excellent greatness.

3 Praise him in the sound of the trumpet : praise him upon the lute and harp.

4 Praise him in the cymbals and dances : praise him upon the strings and pipe.

5 Praise him upon the well-tuned cymbals : praise him upon the loud cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath : praise the Lord.

*The end of the Psalms.*

Forms

## Forms of Prayer to be used at S E A:

¶ *The morning and evening Service to be used daily at Sea, shall be the same which is appointed in the Book of Common Prayer.*

¶ *These two following Prayers are to be also used in his Majesties Navy every day.*



Eternal Lord God, who alone spreadest out the heavens, and rulest the raging of the sea; who hast compassed the waters with bounds untill day and night come to an end; Be pleased to receive into thy almighty and most gracious protection the persons of us thy servants, and the Fleet in which we serve. Preserve us from the dangers of the sea, and from the violence of the enemy, that we may be a safe-guard unto our most gracious Sovereign Lord King CHARLES and his kingdoms, and a security for such as pass on the seas upon their lawfull occasions; that the inhabitants of our Island may in peace and quietness serve thee our God, and that we may return in safety to enjoy the blessings of the land, with the fruits of our labours; and with a thankfull remembrance of thy mercies to praise and glorifie thy holy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *The Collect.*

**P**revent us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favour, & further us with thy continual help; that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Prayers to be used in Storms at Sea.*

**O** Most powerfull and glorious Lord God, at whose command the winds blow, and lift up the waves of the sea, and who stilleth the rage thereof; We thy creatures, but miserable sinners, do in this our great distress cry unto thee for help: Save, Lord, or else we perish. We confess, when we have been safe, and seen all things

quiet about us, we have forgot thee our God, and refused to hearken to the still voice of thy Word, and to obey thy commandments: But now, we see how terrible thou art in all thy works of wonder; the great God to be feared above all: And therefore we adore thy divine Majesty, acknowledging thy power, and imploring thy goodness. Help, Lord, and save us for thy mercies sake in Jesus Christ thy Son, our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Or this.*

**O** Most glorious and gracious Lord God, who dwellest in heaven, but be-holdest all things below; Look down, we beseech thee, and hear us, calling out of the depth of misery, and out of the jaws of this death, which is ready now to swallow us up: Save Lord, or else we perish. The living, the living shall praise thee. O send thy word of command to rebuke the raging winds, and the roaring sea; that we being delivered from this distress may live to serve thee, and to glorifie thy Name all the days of our life. Hear, Lord, and save us, for the infinite merits of our blessed Saviour thy Son, our Lord Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

¶ *The prayer to be said before a Fight at Sea against any Enemy.*

**O** Most powerfull and glorious Lord God, the Lord of hosts, that rulest and commandest all things; Thou sittest in the throne judging right; and therefore we make our address to thy divine Majesty in this our necessity; that thou wouldst take the cause into thine own hand, and judge between us, and our enemies. Stir up thy strength, O Lord, and come and help us, for thou givest not alway the battle to the strong, but canst save by many or by few. O let not our sins now cry against us for vengeance, but hear us thy poor servants begging mercy, and imploring thy help, and that thou wouldst be a defence unto us against the face of the enemy. Make it appear that thou art our Sa-

## Forms of Prayer

viour and mighty deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*Short prayers for single persons, that cannot meet to joyn in Prayer with others by reason of the Fight, or Storm.*

### General Prayers.

**L**ord, be mercifull unto us sinners, and save us for thy mercies sake.

Thou art the great God, that hast made and rulest all things: O deliver us for thy Names sake.

Thou art the great God to be feared above all: O save us, that we may praise thee.

*Special Prayers with respect to the Enemy.*

**T**hou, O Lord, art just and powerfull; O defend our cause against the face of the enemy.

O God, thou art a strong towre of defence to all that flee unto thee: O save us from the violence of the enemy.

O Lord of hosts, fight for us, that we may glorifie thee.

O suffer us not to sink under the weight of our sins, or the violence of the enemy.

O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Names sake.

*Short prayers in respect of a Storm.*

**T**hou, O Lord, that stillest the raging of the sea, hear, hear us, and save us, that we perish not.

O blessed Saviour, that didst save thy disciples ready to perish in a storm, hear us and save us, we beseech thee.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Christ, have mercy upon us.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

O Lord, hear us.

O Christ, hear us.

God the Father, God the Son, God the holy Ghost, have mercy upon us, save us now and evermore. *Amen.*

**O**ur Father which art in Heaven; Hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in

heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespases, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: But deliver us from evil. For thine is the kingdom, the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. *Amen.*

*¶ When there shall be imminent danger, as many as can be spared from necessary service in the Ship, shall be called together, and make an humble Confession of their sins to God: In which every one ought seriously to reflect upon those particular sins of which his Conscience shall accuse him: Saying as followeth,*

### The Confession.

**A**lmighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, maker of all things, judge of all men; We acknowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness, which we from time to time most grievously have committed, by thought, word and deed against thy divine Majesty, provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us. We do earnestly repent, and be heartily sorry for these our misdoings; the remembrance of them is grievous unto us; the burden of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon us, have mercy upon us, most mercifull Father; for thy Son our Lord Jesus Christs sake, forgive us all that is past, and grant, that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee in newness of life, to the honour and glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*¶ Then shall the Priest, if there be any in the Ship, pronounce this Absolution.*

**A**lmighty God, our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of sins to all them which with hearty repentance and true faith turn unto him; Have mercy upon you, pardon and deliver you from all your sins, confirm and strengthen you in all goodness, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

Thanksgiving

Thanksgiving after a Storm.

PSA L. LXVI.

*Jubilate Deo.*

**O** Be joyfull in God, all ye lands: sing praises unto the honour of his Name, make his praise to be glorious.

Say unto God, O how wonderfull art thou in thy works: through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies be found liars unto thee.

For all the world shall worship thee: sing of thee, and praise thy Name.

O Come hither, and behold the works of God: how wonderfull he is in his doing towards the children of men.

He turned the sea into dry land: so that they went through the water on foot; there did we rejoyce thereof.

He ruleth with his power for ever, his eyes behold the people: and such as will not believe, shall not be able to exalt themselves.

O praise our God, ye people: and make the voice of his praise to be heard;

Who holdeth our soul in life: and suffereth not our feet to slip.

For thou, O God, hast proved us: thou also hast tried us, like as silver is tried.

Thou broughtest us into the snare: and laidst trouble upon our loins.

Thou sufferedst men to ride over our heads: we went through fire and water, and thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

I will go into thy house with burnt-offerings: and will pay thee my vows, which I promised with my lips, and spake with my mouth when I was in trouble.

I will offer unto thee fat burnt-sacrifices, with the incense of rams: I will offer bullocks and goats.

O come hither and hearken, all ye, that fear God: and I will tell you what he hath done for my soul.

I called unto him with my mouth: and gave him praises with my tongue.

If I incline unto wickedness with mine heart: the Lord will not hear me.

But God hath heard me: and considered the voice of my prayer.

Praised be God, who hath not cast out my prayer: nor turned his mercy from me.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

PSA L. CVII.

*Confitemini Domino.*

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

Let them give thanks whom the Lord hath redeemed: and delivered from the hand of the enemy;

And gathered them out of the lands, from the east and from the west: from the north and from the south.

They went astray in the wilderness out of the way: and found no city to dwell in;

Hungry and thirsty: their soul fainted in them.

So they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: and he delivered them from their distress.

He led them forth by the right way: that they might go to the city where they dwelt.

O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men.

For he satisfieth the empty soul: and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.

Such as sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death: being fast bound in misery and iron;

Because they rebelled against the words of the Lord: and lightly regarded the counsel of the most Highest;

He also brought down their heart through heaviness: they fell down; and there was none to help them up.

So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivered them out of their distress.

For he brought them out of darkness, and out of the shadow of death: and brake their bonds in sunder.

## Forms of Prayer

O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men.

For he hath broken the gates of brass : and smitten the bars of iron in sunder.

Foolish men are plagued for their offence : and because of their wickedness.

Their soul abhorred all manner of meat : and they were even hard at deaths door.

So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivered them out of their distress.

He sent his word and healed them : and they were saved from their destruction.

O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doeth to the children of men ;

That they would offer unto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving : and tell out his works with gladness.

They that go down to the sea in ships : and occupy their business in great waters ;

These men see the works of the Lord : and his wonders in the deep.

For at his word the stormy wind ariseth : which lifteth up the waves thereof.

They are carried up to the heaven , and down again to the deep : their soul melteth away because of the trouble.

They reel to and fro , and stagger like a drunken man : and are at their wits end.

So when they cry unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivereth them out of their distress.

For he maketh the storm to cease : so that the waves thereof are still.

Then are they glad , because they are at rest : and so he bringeth them unto the haven where they would be.

O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men ;

That they would exalt him also in the congregation of the people : and praise him in the seat of the elders ;

Who turneth the floods into a wilderness : and drieth up the water-springs.

A fruitful land maketh he barren : for

the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

Again he maketh the wilderness a standing water : and water-springs of a dry-ground.

And there he setteth the hungry : that they may build them a city to dwell in ;

That they may sow their land , and plant vineyards : to yeeld them fruits of increase.

He blesseth them , so that they multiply exceedingly : and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

And again , when they are minished and brought low : through oppression , through any plague or trouble ,

Though he suffer them to be evil-treated through tyrants : and let them wander out of the way in the wilderness ;

Yet helpeth he the poor out of misery : and maketh him households like a flock of sheep.

The righteous will consider this , and rejoyce : and the mouth of all wickedness shall be stopped.

Whoso is wise , will ponder these things : and they shall understand the loving kindness of the Lord.

Glory be to the Father , and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning , is now , and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

### ¶ Collects of Thanksgiving.

**O** Most blessed and glorious Lord God , who art of infinite goodness and mercy ; we thy poor creatures , whom thou hast made and preserved , holding our souls in life , and now rescuing us out of the jaws of death , humbly present our selves again before thy divine Majesty , to offer a sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving , for that thou heardest us , when we called in our trouble , and didst not cast out our prayer , which we made before thee in our great distress ; even , when we gave all for lost , our ship , our goods , our lives , then didst thou mercifully look upon us , and wonderfully command a deliverance ; for which , we now being in safety , do give all praise and glory to thy holy Name , through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ Or

## to be used at S E A.

¶ *Or this.*

**O** Most mighty and gracious good God, thy mercy is over all thy works, but in special manner hath been extended toward us, whom thou hast so powerfully and wonderfully defended. Thou hast shewed us terrible things, and wonders in the deep, that we might see how powerfull and gracious a God thou art; how able and ready to help them that trust in thee. Thou hast shewed us, how both winds and seas obey thy command, that we may learn even from them, hereafter to obey thy voice, and to do thy will. We therefore bleſs and glorifie thy Name for this thy mercy in ſaving us, when we were ready to periſh. And we beſeech thee, make us as truly ſenſible now of thy mercy, as we were then of the danger: And give us hearts always ready to expreſs our thankſulneſs, not onely by words, but alſo by our lives, in being more obedient to thy holy commandments. Continue, we beſeech thee, this thy goodneſs to us, that we whom thou haſt ſaved, may ſerve thee in holineſs and righteouſneſs, all the days of our life, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord and Saviour. *Amen.*

¶ *A Hymn of Praise and Thankſgiving after a dangerous Tempeſt.*

**O** Come, let us give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

Great is the Lord, and greatly to be praized; let the redeemed of the Lord ſay ſo: whom he hath delivered from the mercileſs rage of the ſea.

The Lord is gracious and full of compaſſion: ſlow to anger, and of great mercy.

He hath not dealt with us according to our ſins: neither rewarded us according to our iniquities.

But as the heaven is high above the earth: ſo great hath been his mercy towards us.

We found trouble and heavineſs: we were even at death's door;

The waters of the ſea had well nigh covered us: the proud waters had well nigh gone over our ſoul;

The ſea roared: and the ſtormy wind liſted up the waves thereof;

We were carried up, as it were, to heaven, and then down again into the deep: our ſoul melted within us, becauſe of trouble;

Then cried we unto thee, O Lord: and thou didſt deliver us out of our diſtreſs.

Bleſſed be thy Name, who didſt not deſpiſe the prayer of thy ſervants: but didſt hear our cry, and haſt ſaved us.

Thou didſt ſend forth thy commandment: and the windy ſtorm ceaſed, and was turned into a calm.

O let us therefore praize the Lord for his goodneſs: and declare the wonders that he hath done, and ſtill doeth for the children of men.

Praized be the Lord daily: even the Lord that helpeth us, and poureth his benefits upon us.

He is our God, even the God of whom cometh ſalvation: God is the Lord, by whom we have eſcaped death.

Thou, Lord, haſt made us glad through the operation of thy hands: and we will triumph in thy praize.

Bleſſed be the Lord God: even the Lord God, who onely doeth wondrous things;

And bleſſed be the Name of his Majeſty for ever: and let every one of us ſay, Amen, Amen.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghoſt:

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever ſhall be: world without end. Amen.

**T**He grace of our Lord Jeſus Chriſt, and the love of God, and the fellowſhip of the holy Ghoſt, be with us all now and for evermore. *Amen.*

## After Victory or Deliverance from an Enemy.

¶ *A Psalm or Hymn of Praise and Thankſgiving after Victory.*

**I**F the Lord had not been on our ſide, now may we ſay: if the Lord himſelf had not been on our ſide, when men roſe up againſt us;

## Forms of Prayer to be used at SE A.

They had swallowed us up quick : when they were so wrathfully displeased at us.

Yea the waters had drowned us, and the stream had gone over our soul : the deep waters of the proud had gone over our soul.

But praised be the Lord : who hath not given us over as a prey unto them.

The Lord hath wrought : a mighty salvation for us.

We gat not this by our own sword, neither was it our own arm that saved us : but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, because thou hadst a favour unto us.

The Lord hath appeared for us : the Lord hath covered our heads, and made us to stand in the day of battel.

The Lord hath appeared for us : the Lord hath overthrown our enemies, and dashed in pieces those that rose up against us ;

Therefore not unto us, O Lord, not unto us : but unto thy Name be given the glory.

The Lord hath done great things for us : the Lord hath done great things for us, for which we rejoyce.

Our help standeth in the Name of the Lord : who hath made heaven and earth.

Blessed be the Name of the Lord : from this time forth for evermore.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ *After this Hymn may be sung the*  
Te Deum.

¶ *Then this Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, the sovereign commander of all the world, in whose hand is power and might which none is a-

ble to withstand ; We blefs and magnifie thy great and glorious Name for this happy victory, the whole glory whereof we do ascribe to thee, who art the onely giver of victory. And, we beseech thee, give us grace to improve this great mercy to thy glory, the advancement of thy Gospel, the honour of our Sovereign, and, as much as in us lieth, to the good of all mankind. And, we beseech thee, give us such a fence of this great mercy, as may engage us to a true thankfulness, such as may appear in our lives by an humble, holy, and obedient walking before thee all our days, through Jesus Christ our Lord : To whom with thee, and the holy Spirit, as for all thy mercies, so in particular for this victory and deliverance, be all glory and honour world without end. *Amen.*

**T**He grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. *Amen.*

## At the Burial of their Dead at S E A.

¶ *The office in the Common Prayer-book may be used ; Onely in stead of these words ( We therefore commit his body to the ground, Earth to earth, &c. ) say,*

We therefore commit his body to the Deep, to be turned into corruption, looking for the Resurrection of the body, (when the sea shall give up her dead,) and the life of the world to come, through our Lord Jesus Christ ; who at his coming shall change our vile body, that it may be like his glorious body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to subdue all things to himself.

A FORM of PRAYER with Thanksgiving to be used yearly upon  
the Fifth day of NOVEMBER.

A FORM of PRAYER to be used yearly upon the Thirtieth day  
of JANUARY.

A FORM of PRAYER with Thanksgiving to be used yearly upon  
the Nine and Twentieth day of MAY.

CHARLES R.

Our will and pleasure is, That these three Forms of Prayer and Service made for the Fifth of November; the Thirtieth of January, and the Twenty ninth of May, be forthwith Printed and Published, and for the future annexed to the Book of Common-Prayer and Liturgy of the Church of England, to be used yearly on the said days, in all Cathedral and Collegiate Churches and Chappels, in all Chappels of Colledges and Halls within both our Universities, and of our Colledges of Eaton and Winchester, and in all Parish-Churches and Chappels within our Kingdom of England, Dominion of Wales, and Town of Berwick upon Tweed.

Given at our Court at White-Hall the Second day of May,  
in the Fourteenth year of Our Reign.

By his Majesties Command.

EDW. NICHOLAS.

A FORM of PRAYER with Thanksgiving to be used yearly upon  
the Fifth day of November. For the happy deliverance of the King, and the  
Three Estates of the Realm, from the most Traiterous and Bloudy intended  
Massacre by Gun-Powder.

¶ The Service shall be the same with the usual Office  
for Holy-days in all things; Except where it is  
hereafter otherwise appointed.

¶ If this day shall happen to be Sunday, onely the Col-  
lect proper for that Sunday, shall be added to this  
Office in its place.

¶ Morning Prayer shall begin with one of these  
Sentences.



Urn thy face away from  
our sins, O Lord: and  
blot out all our offences.

Correct us, O Lord,  
but with judgement, not  
in thine anger; lest thou

bring us to nothing.

I will go to my Father, and will say un-  
to him; Father, I have sinned against hea-  
ven, and before thee; and am no more  
worthy to be called thy son.

¶ Proper Psalms, Xxxv, Lxiv, Cxxiv, Cxxix.

¶ Proper Lessons, { The first, 2 Sam. xxii.  
The second, Acts xxiii.

¶ In the Suffrages after the Creed, these shall be in-  
serted and used for the King.

Priest.

O Lord, save the King.

People.

Who putteth his trust in thee.

Priest.

Send him help from thy holy place.

People.

And evermore mightily defend him.

Priest.

Let his enemies have no advantage against  
him.

People.

Let not the wicked approach to hurt him.

¶ Instead of the first Collect as Morning Prayer, shall  
these two be used.

Almighty God, who hast in all ages  
shewed thy power and mercy in the  
miraculous and gracious deliverance of  
thy

## Gun-Powder Treason.

thy Church, and in the protection of righteous and religious Kings and States, professing thy holy and eternal truth, from the wicked conspiracies, and malicious practises of all the enemies thereof; We yeeld thee our unfeigned thanks and praise, for the wonderfull and mighty deliverance of our late gracious Sovereign King *James*, the Queen, the Prince, and all the royal Branches, with the Nobility, Clergy, and Commons of this Realm, then assembled in Parliament, by Popish treachery appointed as sheep to the slaughter, in a most barbarous, and savage manner, beyond the examples of former ages. From this unnatural conspiracy, not our merit, but thy mercy; not our foresight, but thy providence delivered us: And therefore, not unto us, O Lord, not unto us; but unto thy Name be ascribed all honour and glory in all Churches of the saints, from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**O** Lord, who didst this day discover the snares of death that were laid for us, and didst wonderfully deliver us from the same; Be thou still our mighty Protectour, and scatter our enemies that delight in bloud. Infatuate and defeat their counsels, abate their pride, assuage their malice, and confound their devices. Strengthen the hands of our gracious King *Charles*, & all that are put in authority under him, with judgement and justice, to cut off all such workers of iniquity, as turn religion into rebellion, and faith into faction; that they may never prevail against us, or triumph in the ruine of thy Church among us: But that our gracious Sovereign & his realms, being preserved in thy true Religion, and by thy merciful goodness protected in the same, we may all duly serve thee, and give thee thanks in thy holy congregation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*In the end of the Litany (which shall always this day be used) after the Collect (We humbly beseech thee, O Father,) shall this be said which followeth.*

**A**lmighty God, and heavenly Father, who of thy gracious providence, and tender mercy towards us, didst prevent

the malice and imaginations of our enemies, by discovering and confounding their horrible and wicked enterprize, plotted, and intended this day to be executed against the King, and the whole State of this Realm, for the subversion of the Government, and Religion established amongst us; We most humbly praise and magnifie thy glorious Name for this thine infinite gracious goodness towards us. We confess, it was thy mercy, thy mercy alone, that we were not then consumed. For our sins cried to heaven against us; and our iniquities justly called for vengeance upon us. Put thou hast not dealt with us after our sins, nor rewarded us after our iniquities; nor given us over, as we deserved, to be a prey to our enemies; but didst in mercy deliver us from their malice, & preserve us from death and destruction. Let the consideration of this thy goodness, O Lord, work in us true repentance, that iniquity may not be our ruine. And increase in us more and more a lively faith, and fruitfull love in all holy obedience, that thou mayest continue thy favour, with the light of thy Gospel to us and our posterity for evermore; and that for thy dear Sons sake, Jesus Christ our onely Mediatour and Advocate. *Amen.*

*In the Communion Service, instead of the Collect for the day, shall this which followeth, be used.*

**E**tternal God, and our most mighty Protectour, we thy unworthy servants do humbly present our selves before thy Majesty, acknowledging thy power, wisdom, and goodness in preserving the King, and the three Estates of this Realm assembled in Parliament, from the destruction this day intended against them. Make us, we beseech thee, truly thankfull for this thy great mercy towards us. Protect & defend our Sovereign Lord the King, and all the Royal family from all treasons and conspiracies: Preserve them in thy faith, fear, and love; prosper his Reign with long happiness here on earth; and crown him with everlasting glory hereafter in the kingdom of heaven; through Jesus Christ our onely Saviour and Redeemer. *Amen.*

*The*

## Gun-Powder Treason.

*The Epistle.*

Rom.  
13. 1.

**L**et every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be, are ordained of God. Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist, shall receive to themselves damnation. For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil. Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not onely for wrath, but also for conscience sake. For, for this cause pay you tribute also: for they are Gods ministers, attending continually upon this very thing. Render therefore to all their dues; tribute to whom tribute is due, custom to whom custom, fear to whom fear, honour to whom honour.

*The Gospel.*

S. Mat.  
27. 1.

**W**hen the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death. And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him

to Pontius Pilate the governour. Then Judas which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, saying, I have sinned, in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawfull for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood. And they took counsel, and bought with them the potters field, to bury strangers in. Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood unto this day. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value; and gave them for the potters field, as the Lord appointed me.

¶ *After the Creed, if there be no Sermon, shall be read one of the six Homilies against rebellion.*

¶ *This sentence is to be read at the Offertory.*

**W**hatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them; for this is the law, and the prophets.

S. Mat.  
7. 12.

A Form of Common Prayer, to be used yearly upon the xxx. day of *January*, being the day of the Martyrdom of K. CHARLES the first.

¶ *If this day shall happen to be Sunday, this Form of Service shall be used the next day following.*

¶ *The Service shall be the same with the usual Office for Holy-days in all things; except where it is hereafter otherwise appointed.*

### The Order for MORNING PRAYER.

¶ *He that ministrereth, shall begin with one of these Sentences.*

Jer. 10.  
24.

**O**rrect us, O Lord, but with judgement, not in thine anger: lest thou bring us to nothing.

Jeels.  
13.

**R**ent your heart, and not your gar-

ments, and turn to the Lord your God: for he is gracious and mercifull; slow to anger, and of great kindness; and repenteth him of the evil.

It is of the Lords mercies, that we are not consumed; because his compassions fail not.

¶

¶ *In*

## K. CHARLES Martyr.

¶ *In stead of Venite, exultemus, shall this Psalm following be used, one verse by the Priest, and another by the Clerke and People.*

Psal. 95.  
6. **O** Come, let us worship, and fall down:  
and kneel before the Lord our maker.

AQs 3.  
19. *Let us repent, and turn from our wicked-  
ness: and our sins shall be forgiven us.*

Jonah  
3, 8, 9. *Let us turn every one from his evil way:  
and the Lord will turn from his fierce an-  
ger, and we shall not perish.*

Psal. 51.  
3. *We acknowledge our faults: and our sins  
are ever before us.*

Lam. 3.  
43. *We have provoked thine anger, O  
Lord: but there is mercy with thee, there-  
fore shalt thou be feared.*

Psal. 26.  
9. *O shut not up our souls with sinners: nor  
our life with the bloud thirsty.*

Ila 65.  
24. *Thou hast promised, O Lord, that be-  
fore we call, thou wilt answer: and whilest  
we are yet speaking, thou wilt hear.*

Baruch  
3, 1. *And now in the anguish of our souls we cry  
unto thee: Hear, Lord, and have mercy.*

Psa. 6, 1. *O Lord, rebuke us not in thine indigna-  
tion: neither chasten us in thy displeasure.*

Psal. 25.  
10. *For thy Names sake be mercifull to our  
sin: for it is great.*

Psal. 51.  
9. *Turn thy face from our sins: and put out  
all our misdeeds.*

Psal. 51.  
10. *Make us clean hearts, O God: and renew  
a right spirit within us.*

Psal. 51.  
14. *Deliver us from bloud-guiltiness, O God:  
thou that art the God of our salvation.*

Psal. 79.  
9. *O deliver us, and be merciful to our sins:  
for thy Names sake.*

Psal. 51.  
18. *O be favourable and gracious unto Sion:  
build thou the walls of Jerusalem.*

Psal. 79.  
24. *So we that are thy people, and sheep of thy  
pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever: and  
will alway be shewing forth thy praise from  
generation to generation.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son:  
and to the holy Ghost;

*As it was in the beginning, is now, and  
ever shall be: world without end. Amen.*

¶ *Proper Psalms, vii, ix, x, xi.*

¶ *Proper } The first, 2 Sam. i.*

*Lessons, } The second, S. Mar. xxvii.*

¶ *In stead of the first Collect at Morning Prayer, this  
which followeth shall be used.*

**O** Most mighty God, terrible in thy  
judgements, and wonderfull in thy  
doings towards the children of men, who  
in thy heavy displeasure didst suffer the  
life of our late gracious Sovereign to be this  
day taken away by wicked hands; We, thy  
unworthy servants, humbly confess, that  
the sins of this Nation have been the cause  
which hath brought this heavy judgement  
upon us. But, O gracious God, when  
thou makest inquisition for bloud, lay not  
the guilt of this innocent bloud, (the shed-  
ding whereof nothing but the bloud of thy  
Son can expiate) lay it not to the charge of  
the people of this Land, nor let it ever be re-  
quired of us, or our posterity. Be mercifull,  
be mercifull unto thy people, whom thou  
hast redeemed; and be not angry with us  
for ever; but pardon us for thy mercies sake,  
through the merits of thy Son our Lord Je-  
sus Christ. *Amen.*

¶ *In the end of the Litany (which shall always this  
day be used) after the Collect, (We humbly be-  
seech thee, O Father, &c.) These three Collects  
are to be used.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee, mercifully  
hear our prayers, and spare all those  
who confess their sins unto thee, that they  
whose consciences by sin are accused, by  
thy mercifull pardon may be absolved,  
through Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**O** Most mighty God, and mercifull Fa-  
ther, who hast compassion upon all  
men, and hatest nothing that thou hast  
made, who wouldest not the death of a  
sinner, but that he should rather turn from  
his sin, and be saved; Mercifully forgive  
us our trespasses, receive and comfort us,  
who are grieved and wearied with the  
burden of our sins. Thy property is al-  
ways to have mercy, to thee onely it ap-  
pertaineth to forgive sins; Spare us there-  
fore good Lord, spare thy people whom  
thou hast redeemed; enter not into judge-  
ment with thy servants, who are vile earth,  
and miserable sinners: but so turn thine  
anger from us, who meekly acknowledge  
our vileness, and truly repent us of our  
faults;

## K. CHARLES Martyr.

faults; and so make haste to help us in this world, that we may ever live with thee in the world to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*¶ Then shall the people say this that followeth, after the Minister.*

**T**urn thou us, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned: Be favourable, O Lord, Be favourable to thy people, Who turn to thee in weeping, fasting and praying: For thou art a mercifull God, Full of compassion, Long-suffering, and of great pity. Thou sparest, when we deserve punishment, And in thy wrath thinkest upon mercy. Spare thy people, good Lord, spare them, And let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Hear us, O Lord, for thy mercy is great, And after the multitude of thy mercies look upon us; Through the merits and mediation of thy blessed Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*¶ In the Communion-Service, immediately after the Commandments shall this Collect be used.*

**O** Almighty Lord, and everlasting God; Vouchsafe, we beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie, and govern both our hearts and bodies in the ways of thy laws, and in the works of thy commandments; that through thy most mighty protection both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul; through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*¶ Then shall follow the Prayer for the King, (Almighty God, whose Kingdom is everlasting, &c.) And after that, these two Collects in stead of that for the day.*

**B**lessed Lord, in whose sight the death of thy saints is precious; We magnifie thy Name for that abundant grace bestowed on our late martyred Sovereign; by which he was enabled so cheerfully to follow the steps of his blessed Master and Saviour, in a constant meek suffering of all barbarous indignities, and at last resisting unto blood; and even then, according to the same pattern, praying for his murderers. Let his memory, O Lord, be ever blessed among us, that we may follow the example of his patience, and charity:

And Grant, that this our Land may be freed from the vengeance of his blood, and thy mercy glorified in the forgiveness of our sins, and all for Jesus Christ his sake. *Amen.*

**G**Rant, Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance, that thy Church may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietness, through Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

**S**ubmit your selves to every ordinance <sup>1 S. Pet.</sup> of man for the Lords sake; whether it <sup>2. 13.</sup> be to the King as supreme; or unto governments, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evil-doers, and for the praise of them that do well. For so is the will of God, that with well-doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men: As free, and not using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as the servants of God. Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the King. Servants be subject to your masters with all fear, not onely to the good and gentle, but also to the froward. For this is thank-worthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully. For what glory is it, if when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently; this is acceptable with God. For even hereunto were ye called; because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps; who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth.

*The Gospel.*

**T**here was a certain housholder which <sup>S. Mat.</sup> planted a vineyard, and hedged it <sup>21. 33.</sup> round about, and digged a wine-press in it, and built a towre, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far countrey. And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it. And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another. Again, he sent other servants, mo then the first: and they did unto them likewise. But last of all, he sent

¶ 2 unto

## K. CHARLES Martyr.

unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son. But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir, come, let us kill him, and let us seise on his inheritance. And they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and slew him. When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen? They say unto him, He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out his vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

¶ *After the Prayer, ( For the whole state of Christs Church, &c.) this Collect shall be used.*

**O** Lord, our heavenly Father, who dost not punish us as our sins have deserved, but hast in the midst of judgement remembered mercy; We acknowledge it thy special favour, that though for our many and great provocations thou didst suffer thine Anointed to fall this day into the hands of violent and bloud-thirsty men, and

barbarously to be murdered by them, yet thou didst not leave us for ever as sheep without a shepherd, but by thy gracious providence didst miraculously preserve the undoubted Heir of his Crown, our most gracious Sovereign King CHARLES the Second, from his bloody enemies, hiding him under the shadow of thy wings, untill their tyranny was overpast, and bringing him back in thy good appointed time to sit in peace upon the throne of his Father, and to exercise that authority over us, which of thy special grace thou hadst committed unto him. For these thy great and unspeakable mercies we render thee most humble thanks from the bottom of our hearts, beseeching thee still to continue thy gracious protection over him, and to grant him a long and a happy reign over us: So we that are thy people, will give thee thanks for ever, and will alway be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

## The Order for EVENING PRAYER.

¶ *Proper Psalms, Xxxvii, Lxiv, Cxliii.*

¶ *Proper { The first, Jer. xli, or Dan. ix, to v. 22.  
Lessons, { The second, Heb. xi. v. 32. to chap. xii. v. 7.*

¶ *In stead of the first Collect at Evening Prayer, use these two which follow.*

**O** Blessed Lord God, who by thy wisdom not onely guidest and orderest all things most suitably to thine own justice, but also performest thy pleasure in such a manner, that we cannot but acknowledge thee to be righteous in all thy ways, and holy in all thy works; We thy sinfull people fall down before thee, confessing that thy judgements were right in permitting cruel men, sons of Belial, this day to imbrue their hands in the bloud of thine Anointed; we having drawn down the same upon our selves, by the great and long provocations of our sins against thee; For which we do therefore here humble our selves before thee, imploring thy mercy for the pardon of them all; and that thou

wouldest deliver this nation from bloud-guiltiness (that of this day especially) and turn from us and our posterity all those judgements which we by our sins have deserved: Grant this for the all-sufficient merits of thy Son, our Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

**B**lessed God, just, and powerfull, who didst permit thy dear servant, our late dread Sovereign, to be this day given up to the violent out-rages of wicked men, to be despihtfully used, and at last murdered by them; Though we cannot reflect upon so foul an act but with horror and astonishment; yet do we most gratefully commemorate the glories of thy grace, which then shined forth in thine Anointed, whom thou wert pleased, even at the hour of death, to endue with an eminent measure

## The Kings BIRTH and RETURN.

measure of exemplary patience, meekness, and charity, before the face of his cruel enemies. And albeit, thou didst suffer them to proceed to such a height of violence against him, as to kill his person, and take possession of his throne; yet didst thou in great mercy preserve his Son, whose right it was, and at length by a wonderfull providence bring him back, and set him thereon, to restore thy true Religion, and to settle peace amongst us: For which, we glorifie thy Name, through Jesus Christ our blessed Saviour. *Amen.*

¶ Immediately before the Prayer of S. Chrysostom, shall this Collect be used.

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, whose righteousness is like the strong mountains, and thy judgements like the great deep; and who, by that barbarous murder this day committed upon the sacred person

of thine Anointed, our late Sovereign, hast taught us, that neither the greatest of kings, nor the best of men are more secure from violence, then from natural death; Teach us also hereby so to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom. And grant that neither the splendour of any thing that is great, nor the conceit of any thing that is good in us, may any way withdraw our eyes from looking upon our selves as sinful dust and ashes; but that (according to the example of this thy blessed Martyr) we may press forward towards the prize of the high calling that is before us, in faith and patience, humility and meekness, mortification and self-denial, charity and constant perseverance unto the end: And all this for thy Son our Lord Jesus Christs sake; To whom with thee, and the holy Ghost be all honour, and glory, world without end. *Amen.*

**A FORM of PRAYER with Thanksgiving to be used yearly upon the Twenty ninth day of May; being the day of His Majesties Birth, and happy Return to His Kingdoms.**

¶ The Service shall be the same with the usual Office for Holy days in all things; except, where it is hereafter otherwise appointed.

¶ If this day shall happen to be Ascension day, Whit-sunday, or Trinity-Sunday, only the Collects of this Office are to be added to the several Services for those Festivals in their proper places. If it shall happen to be any other Sunday, or to be Monday, or Tuesday in Whitsun-week, the Collects shall be used as before, and also the Proper Psalms here appointed, in stead of those of ordinary course; and all the rest of this Office omitted.

¶ Morning Prayer shall begin with this Sentence.

1 Tim.  
2. 1, 2, 3.



Exhort, that first of all supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks be made for all men; for Kings, and all that are in Authority, that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty: For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour.

¶ In stead of Venite, exultemus, shall be sung or said this Hymn following; one versely the Priest, and another by the Clerk and People.

Psal 95.  
1.

**O** Come let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation.

*Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selves glad in him with Psalms.* Psal. 95.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods. Psal. 95. 3.

*With his own right hand, and with his holy arm: hath he gotten himself the victory.* Psal. 98. 2.

The Lord declared his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen. Psal. 98. 3.

*He hath remembered his mercy and truth towards the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world have seen the Salvation of our God.* Psal. 98. 4.

For he hath found David his servant: with his holy oyl hath he anointed him. Psal. 89. 21.

## The Kings BIRTH and RETURN.

*Psalm.*  
89. 22. His hand hath held him fast: and his arm  
hath strengthened him.

*Psalm.*  
89. 23. The enemy hath not been able to do him  
violence: the son of wickedness hath not  
hurt him.

*Psalm.* 89.  
24. He hath smitten down his foes before his  
face: and plagued them that hated him.

*Psalm.*  
89. 25. His truth also, and his mercy hath been  
with him: and in his Name is his horn  
exalted.

*Psalm.*  
89. 26. He hath set his dominion also in the sea:  
and his right hand in the founts.

*Psalm.* 138.  
4. Therefore all the Kings of the earth shall  
praise thee, O Lord: for they have heard  
the words of thy mouth.

*Psalm.*  
138. 5. Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the  
Lord: that great is the glory of the Lord.

*Psalm.*  
145. 21. My mouth also shall speak the praise of  
the Lord: and let all flesh give thanks unto  
his holy Name for ever and ever.

*Glory be to the Father, and to the Son:  
and to the holy Ghost;*

As it was in the beginning, is now, and  
ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

¶ *Proper Psalms, Xx, Xxi, Lxxv, Cxviii.*

¶ *Proper, The first, 2 Sam. xix. v. 9.  
Lessons, The second, Rom. xiii.*

¶ *In the Suffrages after the Creed these shall be in-  
scribed and used for the King.*

*Priest.*

O Lord, save the King;

*People.*

Who putteth his trust in thee.

*Priest.*

Send him help from thy holy place.

*People.*

And evermore mightily defend him.

*Priest.*

Let his enemies have no advantage against  
him.

*People.*

Let not the wicked approach to hurt him.

¶ *Instead of the first Collect for Morning Prayer  
these two shall be used.*

**O** Lord God of our salvation, who hast  
been exceedingly gracious unto this  
land, and by thy miraculous providence  
hast delivered us out of our late miserable  
confusions, by restoring to us our dread

Sovereign Lord, thy servant, King  
CHARLES; We are now here before  
thee with all due thankfulness to acknow-  
ledge thine unspeakable goodness this day  
shewed unto us, and to offer up our sacrific-  
es of praise unto thy glorious Name; hum-  
bly beseeching thee to accept this our un-  
feigned, though unworthy oblation of our  
selves, vowing all holy obedience in thought,  
word, and work unto thy divine Majesty:  
and promising in thee, and for thee all loyall  
and dutifull allegiance to thine Anointed ser-  
vant, and to his heirs after him: whom we  
beseech thee to blefs with all increase of  
grace, honour, and happiness in this world,  
and to crown with immortality and glory  
in the world to come; for Jesus Christ his  
sake, our onely Lord and Saviour. *Amen.*

**O** God, who by thy divine providence  
and goodness didst this day first bring  
into the world, and didst this day also bring  
back and restore to us, and to his own just  
and undoubted rights our most graci-  
ous Sovereign Lord thy servant King  
CHARLES; Preserve his life, and esta-  
blish his throne, we beseech thee. Be unto  
him a helmet of salvation against the face  
of his enemies, and a strong towre of de-  
fence in the time of trouble. Let his Reign  
be prosperous, and his days many. Let  
justice, truth, and holiness; let peace, and  
love, and all Christian vertues flourish in  
his time. Let his people serve him with  
honour and obedience; and let him so  
duly serve thee on earth, that he may  
hereafter everlastingly reign with thee in  
heaven, through Jesus Christ our Lord.  
*Amen.*

¶ *In the end of the Litany (which shall always this  
day be used) after the Collect, (We humbly be-  
seech thee, O Father, &c.) shall this be said  
which followeth.*

**O** Lord God, most mercifull Father,  
who of thine especial grace & favour  
didst this day bring home unto us thy ser-  
vant King CHARLES our Sovereign, and  
place him in the throne of this Kingdom,  
thereby restoring to us the publick and  
free

## The Kings BIRTH and RETURN.

free possession of thy true Religion and Worship, to the great comfort and joy of our hearts; We thine unworthy servants, here assembled together to celebrate the memory of this thy mercy, most humbly beseech thee to grant us grace, that we may always shew our selves truly and unfeignedly thankfull unto thee for the same: And that our gracious King may through thy mercy continue his Reign over us in all vertue, godliness, and honour, many, and many years; and that we dutifully obeying him, as faithfull and loyall subjects, may long enjoy him with the continuance of thy great blessings, which by him thou hast vouchsafed unto us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*¶ Immediately before the Prayer of S. Chrysostom, use the Collect of Thanksgiving, (For Peace and Deliverance from our enemies.)*

**O** Almighty God, who art a strong towre of defence unto thy servants against the face of their enemies; We yeeld thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those great and apparent dangers wherewith we were compassed. We acknowledge it thy goodness that we were not delivered over as a prey unto them; beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercies towards us, that all the world may know that thou art our Saviour and mighty deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*¶ In the Communion Service between the Commandments and the Epistle, shall these two Collects be used, instead of the Collect for the King, and that of the day.*

**O** Most gracious God, and mercifull Father, who hast by thy infinite power and goodness safely and quietly, after so many and great troubles and adversities, settled thy servant our Sovereign Lord King *CHARLES* in the throne of his Fathers, (notwithstanding all the power and malice of his enemies) restoring unto us with him, and by him the free possession of thy sacred truth and Gospel, together with our former peace and prosperity; We beseech thee to grant him the defence of thy salvation, and to shew forth thy loving

kindness, and mercy to him; and to stir up continually in our hearts all faithfull duty and loyalty towards him, with a religious obedience, and thankfulness unto thee for these and all other thy mercies, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**G**Rant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that our Sovereign Lord the King, whom thou didst this day happily bring home, and restore to us, may be a mighty Protectour of his people, a religious Defender of thy sacred Faith, and of thy holy Church among us, a glorious Conqueror over all his enemies, a gracious Governour unto all his subjects, and a happy Father of many children to rule this Nation by succession in all ages, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*

**D**Early beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul; having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that whereas they speak against you as evil-doers, they may by your good works which they shall behold, glorifie God in the day of visitation. Submit your selves to every ordinance of man for the Lords sake; whether it be to the King, as supreme; or unto governours, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evil-doers, and for the praise of them that do well. For so is the will of God, that with well-doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men: As free, and not using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as the servants of God. Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the King.

*The Gospel.*

**A**ND they sent out unto him their disciples, with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any man; for thou regardest not the person of men. Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawfull to give

*S. Pet. 2. 11.*

*S. Mar. 12. 16.*